

t*kFwå&edum,f
t*kFwådK&fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef
e0uedygwf

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1- yXryPÖmou

1- yXr okwfig;q,f

1- oarÁm"d0*f 1- oarÁm"dokwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjH&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk - &[ef;wdkY tu,fí omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&SdMuonfh
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\
toif;tyif;ü jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm; &ef
rSD&mtaMumif;um; tb,fygenf;}}[k podkY
ar;vmMuukefrl &[ef;wdkY podkY tar;ch&aom
oifwdkYonf xkdomoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkYtm; tb,fodkY ajzMu
ukefrnfenf;}}[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYtm; w&m;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;om tajccH&Sdygukef\y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ (w&m;awmfudk) Mum;em&í

&[ef;wdkYonf aqmifxm;Mu&ygukefvdrfhrnf[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh
a[mMum;aytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/]]aumif;ygNyD
toQifbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY tu,fí omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\ toif;tyif;ü jzpfukefaom
w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef rSD&mtaMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;}}[k podkY ar;vmMuukefrl &[ef;wdkY podkY
tar;ch&aom oifwdkYonf omoem awmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&SdMuonfh xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYtm; podkY
ajzqdkMuukefavmh -

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sd\? tazmfauumif;&Sd\
udkif;ñGwf&m yk*³/₄Kdvfaumif;&Sd\ ighoQifwdkY
pum; oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\ toif;tyif;ü jzpfukefaom
w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef yXr rSD&mtaMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudkapmifha&Smuf
vsuf ae\? tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
¹/₂lavh&Sdum odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\
ighoQifwdkY pum; oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\ toif;tyif;ü
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef 'kwd,
rSD&mtaMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
(udavomudk) tvGefacgif;yg;apwwfaom (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk zGifh&ef avsmufywfaom
tvdkenf;rlESifhpyfaom pum;? a&mifh&JvG,frlESifh

pyfaom pum;? uif;qdwfrlESifhpyfaom pum;?
ra&maESmrIESifhpyfaom pum;? 0D&d,tm;xkwfrl
ESifhpyfaom pum;? oDvESifhpyfaom pum;?
orm"dESifhpyfaom pum;? ynmESifhpyfaom pum;?
0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}ESifhpyfaom pum;?
0drkwådÓP'óe]t&[wåzdkvfudk qifjcifaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrif}ESifh pyfaom pum;? podkY
oabm&Sdaom pum;udk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\? rNidKrjiif
&\? ryifryef; &V ighoQifwdkY pum; oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\
toif;tyif;ü jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef
wwd, rSD&mtaMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdonf?
tm;tpGrf;&Sdonf? jrJNr Haom tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf?
ukodkvf w&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcsrsm;onf jzpfí
aeV ighoQifwdkY pum; oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\ toif;tyif;ü
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef pwkw—
rSD&mtaMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ynm&Sd\? tjzpftysufudk odaom? (udavomudk)
azmufcJGEdkifaom? 'ku©ukef&m (edAÁmefodkY)
aumif;pGm a&mufapwwfaom? jrwfaom ynmESifh
jynfhpHkV ighoQifwdkY pum; oarÁm"d]r*fÓPf}\
toif;tyif;ü jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&ef
ylör rSD&mtaMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom
tazmfauumif;&Sdaom udkif;ñGwf&m
yk³/₄Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom &[ef;tm;]]oDv&Sdol
jzpfvdrfhrnf?
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudkapmifha&Smufí
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHkonf jzpfí aevdrfhrnf? tenf;i,frQaom

tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k ½lvsuf odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifhvdrfhrnf}}[laom ptjzpfrsKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfh rnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom tazmfauumif;&Sdaom
udkif;ñGwf&m yk*¾Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom &[ef;tm;]]
(udavomudk) tvGefacgif;yg;apwwfaom? (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk zGifh&ef avsmufywfaom
tvdkenf;rlESifhpyfaom pum;?
a&mifh&JvG,frlESifhpyfaom pum;? uif;qdwfrlESifh
pyfaom pum;? ra&maESmrESifhpyfaom pum;?
0D&d,udk tm;xkwfrlESifhpyfaom pum;? oDvESifh
pyfaom pum;? orm"dESifhpyfaom pum;?
ynmESifhpyfaom pum;? 0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}ESifh
pyfaom pum;? 0drkwådÓP'óe]t&[wåzdkvfudk
qifjciwwfaom ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrif} ESifh pyfaom
pum;? podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udk tvdk&Sdwkdif;
&vdrfhrnf? rNidKrjiif &vdrfhrnf? ryifryef; &vdrfhrnf}}
[laom ptjzpfrsKd;udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom
tazmfauumif;&Sdaom udkif;ñGwf&m
yk*¾Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom
&[ef;tm;]]tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhphKap&ef xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdonf? tm;tpGrf;&Sdonf jrJrHaom
tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk
ypfcs rxm;onf jzpfí aevdrfhrnf}}[laom ptjzpfrsKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom tazmfauumif;&Sdaom
udkif;ñGwf&m yk*¾Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom
&[ef;tm;]]ynm&Sdol? tjzpftysufudk odaom?
(udavomudk) azmufcJGEdkifaom? 'ku©ukef&m
edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm a&mufapwwfaom? jrwwfaom
ynmESifhjynfhphKol jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[laom
ptjzpfrsKd;udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onfum; b (qdkcJhNyD;) w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYü wnfí xdkYxuftvGef w&m; av;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;&rnf/ &m*udk y,f&ef tokbudk yGg;rsm;&rnf? Asmyg'udk y,f&ef arwåmudk yGg;rsm;&rnf? Odwufudk jzwf&ef tmemygeówdudk yGg;rsm;&rnf? igjzpf\ [laom]to®drme} udk y,f&ef tedpöonmudk yGg;rsm;&rnf? &[ef;wdkY tedpöonm&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tewåonmonfhwnf\? tewåonm&Sdaom &[ef;onf igjzpf\ [laom]to®drme} uif;jywí rsufarSmufb0ü yif edAÅmefodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2 - edó,okwf

2/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif/y/ wpfckaomae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf -]toQifbk&m; rSD&mESifh jynfhpHkol rSD&mESifh jynfhpHkol[k qdktyf\? toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmufjzifh &[ef;onf rSD&mESifh jynfhpHkol jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV &[ef; tu,fí &[ef;onf o''gw&m;udk rSDí tukokdvfudk pGefYum ukokdvfudk yGg;rsm;ygrl xkd&[ef;tm; xkdtukokdvfonf y,fNyD;om jzpfV &[ef; tu,fí &[ef;onf [d&Dudk rSDí/y/ &[ef; tu,fí &[ef;onf MowåyÜudk rSDí/y/ &[ef; tu,fí &[ef;onf 0D&d,udk rSDí/y/ &[ef; tu,fí &[ef;onf ynmudk rSDí tukokdvfudk pGefYum ukokdvfudk yGg;rsm;ygrl xkd&[ef; tm; xkdtukokdvfonf y,fNyD;om jzpfV rSef\? jrwwfaom ynmjzifh ½lí y,ftyfaom xkd&[ef;\ tukokdvfonf y,fNyD; jzpf\? aumif;pGm y,fNyD; jzpfV &[ef; xkd&[ef;onfum; pw&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYü wnfNyD;vQif av;rsKd;wdkYudk rSDí ae&rnf/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef; põmoemawmfü &[ef;onf qifjcifí tcsKdU (rSD0Joifhonf)

udk rSD0\)? qifjcifí tcsKdU (onf;cHoifhonf) udk
onf;cH\)? qifjcifí tcsKdU (MuOfhoifhonf) udk MuOf\?
qifjcifí tcsKdU (y,fazsmufoifhonf) udk y,fazsmuf\/
&[ef; þenf;jzifh &[ef;onf rSD&mESifh jynfhphKol jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3 - arCd,okwf

3/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pmvdumNrdKU
pmvdumawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
toQifarCd,onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tvkyftauR;jzpf\? xkdtcg
toQifarCd, onf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
ZEÅK&GmodkY qGrf;cH0if&ef tvdk&Sdyg\}}[k
þpum;udk avQmuf\ arCd, oifonf ,ckoGm;&ef tcgudk
od\ (oGm;&efrSm oif\ tvdktwkdif;yif jzpfonf)[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQifarCd,onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifum ZEÅK&GmodkY
qGrf;cH0if\? ZEÅK&Gmü qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnfNyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;NyD;í qGrf;cH&mrS
zJcGgNyD;aomf udrdumVmjrpfurf;odkY csOf;uyfav\
toQifarCd,onf udrdumVmjrpfurf;ü ajcanmif;ajz
pBuøoGm;vwfaomf (vrf;avQmuf) vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
MunfEl;zG,f&Sdaom arGUavsmfzG,faumif;aom
o&ufawm (O,smOf) udk jrifav\? jrifNyD;aemuf
xkdtoQifarCd, tm;]]þo&ufawmonf MunfEl;zG,f
&SdpGwum;? arGUavsmfzG,f aumif;pGwum;? þo&uf
awmonf ur®|mef;tm;xkwfvdkoltm; ur®|
mef;tm;xkwf&ef oifhavsmfpGwum;? tu,fí

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ighudk cGifhJyKygrl igonf
po&ufawmodkY ur®|mef; tm;xkwf&ef vmvdk\}}[k
ptMuHonf jzpfV xkdaemuf toQifarCd,onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mühxkdifvsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
eHeuftcgü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifum ZEÅK&GmodkY
qGrf;tvdkYiSm 0ifcJhyg\? ZEÅK&Gmü qGrf;tvdkYiSg
vSnfhvnf NyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;NyD;í qGrf;cH&mrS
zJcGgNyD;aomf udrdumVmjrpfurf;odkY
csOf;uyfcJhyg\? tuREkfyf onf udrdumVmjrpfurf;ü
ajcanmif;ajz pBuøoGm;vwfaomf (vrf;avQmuf)
vSnfhvnfvwfaomf MunfEl;zG,f&Sdaom
arGUavsmfzG,faumif;aom o&ufawmudk jrifcJhyg\?
jrifNyD;aomf tuREkfyftm;]po&ufawmonf
MunfEl;zG,f&SdpGwum;? arGUavsmfzG,f
aumif;pGwum;? po&ufawmonf ur®|
mef;tm;xkwfvdKolTm; ur®|mef;tm;xkwf&ef
oifhavsmfpGwum;? tu,fí jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ighudk
cGifhJyKygrl igonf po&ufawmodkY ur®|
mef;tm;xkwf&ef vmvdk\}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\? tu,fí
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk cGifhJyKjim;tHh?
tuREkfyfonf xkdo&ufawmodkY ur®|mef; tm;xkwf&ef
oGm;vkdyg\}}[k avQmufV arCd, igonf wpfyg;wnf;om
jzpfao;\? tjcm; (tvkyftauR;) &[ef;wpfOD; wpfa,muf
rvma&mufao;orQ qdkif;vifhOD;avmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifarCd,onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
txufü jyKzG,fudpö wfpfHkwpfckrQ r&Sdawmhyg?
jyKtyfNyD;udkvnf; wpfzef qnf;yl;rl (yGg;rl) r&Sd
awmhyg? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;rl txufü
jyKzG,fudpö &Sdygao;\? jyKtyfNyD;udkvnf; wpfzef

qnf;yl;rl (yGg;rl) &Sdygao;\? tu,fí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfudk cGifhjyKygrl tuREkfyfonf
xkdo&ufawmodkY ur®|mef; tm;xkwf&ef
oGm;vkdyg\}}[k avQmufV arCd, igonf wpfyg;wnf;om
jzpfao;\? tjcm; (tvkyftauR;) &[ef; wpfOD; wpfa,muf
rvma&mufao;orQ qdkif;vifhOD;avmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifarCdonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
txufü jyKzG,fudpö wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sdawmhyg?
jyKtyfNyD;udkvnf; wpfzef qnf;yl;rl (yGg;rl) r&Sd
awmhyg? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;rl txufü
jyKzG,fudpö &Sdygao;\? jyKtyfNyD;udkvnf; wpfzef
qnf;yl;rl (yGg;rl) &Sdygao;\? tu,fí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfudk cGifhjyKygrl tuREkfyfonf
xkdo&ufawmodkY ur®|mef;tm;xkwf&ef
oGm;vkdyg\}}[k avQmufV arCd, ur®|
mef;tm;xkwf&ef[k qdkaom oifhudk (igwdkY) tb,fodkY
qdkukefrnfenf;? arCd, oifonf ,ckoGm;&ef tcgudk od\
(oGm;&efrSm oif\ tvdktwkdif;yif jzpfonf)[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQifarCd,onf ae&mrS xum
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í t½dktaojyKvsuf xkdo&uf
awmodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkdo&ufawmodkY ouf0ifí
opfyif&if;wpfckü aeYoefYpif&ef xkdifaeV xkdtcg
xkdo&ufawmü aeaom toQifarCd,tm; rsm;aomtm;jzifh
umr0dwuf]umr*kPfudk MuHpnfrl}?
Asmyg'0dwuf]ysufpD;ap&ef MuHpnfrl}? 0d[ð
om0dwuf]ESdyfpuf&ef MuHpnfrl}
[laom ,kwfnHhukefaom ptukokdvf0dwuf
oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukefV xkdtcg
toQifarCd,tm;]]tcsif;wdkY tHhMozG,f jzpfaypGwum;?
tcsif;wdkY rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfaypGwum;? igonf
o'`gw&m;jzifh vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifü &[ef;jyKcJhyg\?

xkdodkY jzpfygvsvuf umr0dwuf? Asmyg'0dwuf? 0d[ð
om0dwuf[laom ,kwfnHhukefaom
ptukokdvf0dwufoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf tpOf uyfNidukef\}}
[k tMuHonf jzpfV xkdtcg toQifarCd,onf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udkavQmuf\ - toQifbk&m; po&ufawmü aeaom
tuREkfyftm; rsm;aomtm;jzifh umr0dwuf?
Asmyg'0dwuf? 0d[ð om0dwuf[laom ,kwfnHhaom
ptukokdvf 0dwufoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf jzpfay:ygukef/
toQifbk&m; xkdtuREkfyftm;]]tcsif;wdkY tHhMozG,f
jzpfaypGwum;? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfaypGwum;? igonf
o''gw&m;jzifh vIUabmifrS &[ef; abmifü
&[ef;jyKcJhygV xkdodkYjzpfygvsvuf umr0dwuf?
Asmyg'0dwuf? 0d[ð om0dwuf[laom ,kwfnHhaom
ptukokdvf0dwuf oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf tpOfuyfNidukef\}}
[k ptMuHjzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

arCd, w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYonf r&ifhusufao;aom
pdwf\ udavomrS vGwfajrmufri]apawm0drkwådudk}
&ifhusufap&ef jzpfukefV tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -
arCd, pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf rdwfaqGaumif;&Sd\
tazmfauumif;&Sd\? udkif;ñGwf&m
yk³/₄Kdvfaumif;&SdV arCd, ponfum; r&ifhusufao;aom
pdwf\ udavomrS vGwfajrmufri]apawm0drkwåd}udk
&ifhusufap&ef yXr w&m;jzpfV arCd,
aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0& oDvudkapmifhvsufae\
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
¹/₂lvsvuf odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV arCd,
ponfum; r&ifhusufao;aom pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufri]apawm0drkwåd}udk &ifhusufap&ef
'kwd,w&m;jzpfV arCd, aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
(udavomudk) tvGefacgif;yg;apwwfaom pdwfudk

zGifhjcif; tm; avsmufywfaom tvdkenf;rIESifhpyfaom
pum;? a&mifh&JvG,frIESifhpyfaom pum;?
uif;qdwfrIESifh pyfaom pum;?
ra&maESmrIESifhpyfaom pum;?
0D&d,udktm;xkwfrIESifhpyfaom pum;?
oDvESifhpyfaom pum;? orm"dESifhpyfaom pum;?
ynmESifhpyfaom pum;?
0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}ESifhpyfaom pum;?
0drkwådÓP'óe]t&[wåzdkvfudk qifjcifwwfaom
ypöa0u©Pm ÓPftjrif} ESifhpyfaom pum;[laom
podkYoabm&Sdaom pum;udk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\?
rNidKrjiif &\? ryifryef; &V arCd, þonfum;
r&ifhusufao;aom pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufrl]apawm0drkwåd}udk &ifhusufap&ef
wwd,w&m;jzpfV arCd, aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdonf
tm;tpGrf;&Sdonf jrJrHaom tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf ukodkvf
w&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcsrxm;onf jzpfí aeV arCd,
þonfum; r&ifhusufao;aom pdwf\ udavomrS
vGwfajrmufrl]apawm0drkwåd}udk &ifhusufap&ef
pwkw→w&m;jzpfV arCd, aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ynm&Sd\? tjzpftysufudk odwwfaom? (udavomudk)
azmufcJGEdkifaom? 'ku©ukef&m (edAÁmef) odkY
aumif;pGm a&mufaMumif; jzpfaom? jrwwfaom
ynmESifh jynfhpHkV arCd, þum; r&ifhusufao;aom
pdwf\ udavomrS vGwfajrmufrl]apawm0drkwåd}udk
&ifhusufap&ef yíörw&m; jzpfV arCd,
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom tazmfaumif;&Sdaom
udkif;ñGwf&m yk*¾Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom
&[ef;onf]]oDv&Sdol jzpfvdrfhrnf/y/ odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifhvdrfhrnf}}[laom þ tjzpfrsKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfV arCd,
rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom tazmfaumif;&Sdaom

udkif;ñGwf&m yk^{*3/4}Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf]]
(udavomudk) acgif;yg;apwwfaom? (orx0dyóem)
pdwfudk zGifh&ef avsmufywfaom
tvdkenf;rIESifhpyfaom pum;/y/
0drkwådÓP'óe]t&[wåzdkvfudk qifjciwwfaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrif} ESifhpyfaom pum;? podkY
oabm&Sdaom pum;udk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &vdrfhrnf?
rNidKrjiif &vdrfhrnf? ryifryef;&vdrfhrnf}}[laom
ptjzpfrsKd;udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifh tyfV/
arCd, rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom tazmfauumif;&Sdaom
udkif;ñGwf&m yk^{*3/4}Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom
&[ef;onf]]xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfí aevdrfhrnf/y/
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcs rxm;onf jzpfí
aevdrfhrnf}}[laom ptjzpfrsKd;udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k)
arQmfvifhtyfV arCd, rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom
tazmfauumif;&Sdaom udkif;ñGwf&m
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfaumif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf]]ynm&Sdol/y/
'ku©ukef&m edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm
a&mufapwwfaom? jrwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkol
jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[laom ptjzpfrsKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfV arCd,
xkd&[ef;onfum; p (qdkcJhNyD;) w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYü
wnfí xdkYxuftvGef w&m; av;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;&rnf/ &m*udk y,f&ef tokbudk yGg;rsm;&rnf?
Asmyg'udk y,f&ef arwåmudk yGg;rsm;&rnf?
0dwufudk jzwf&ef tmemygeówdudk yGg;rsm;&rnf?
igjzpf\laom]to®drme} udk y,f&ef tedpöonmudk
yGg;rsm;&rnf/

arCd, tedpöonm&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tewåonmonf
wnf\? tewåonm&Sdaom &[ef;onf igjzpf\
[laom]to®drme} uif;jywfí rsufarSmufb0üyif
edAÁmefodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4 - eE' uokwf

4/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;awmfü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg toQifeE' uonf
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfü &[ef;wdkYtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;ap\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
naecsrif;csdef (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;&mrS xawmfrlí
pnf;a0;&modkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif (w&m;) pum;
NyD;qHk;jcif;udk qdkif;iHhawmfrlvsuf wHcg;rkcifyifyü
&yfwnfaeawmfrl\ xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
w&m;pum;NyD;qHk;jcif;udk odawmfrlí acsmif;
[efYawmfrlvsuf wHcg;&Gufudk acgufawmfrl\
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; wHcg;udk
zGifhay;ukef\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfodkY Oifawmfrlí cif;xm;aomae&mü
xkdifaeawmfrlNyD;vQif toQifeE' uodk]]eE' u oif\
&Snfvs m;pGmaom pw&m;a'oemonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
xif\? pifppf w&m;pum;NyD;qHk;jcif;udk qdkif;iHhvsuf
wHcg;rkcü &yfaeaom ig\ ausmufukef;onf
anmif;nm\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

podkY rdefYawmfrlvwfaomf toQifeE' uonf
&SufEdk;aom oabm&Sdonfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;
udk]]toQifbk&m;]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wHcg;rkcftjyifyü
&yfawmfrlonf}[k tuREkfyfwdkY rodygukef?
toQifbk&m; tu,fí jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wHcg;rkcftjyifyü
&yfawmfrlonf}[k tuREkfyfwdkY odMuygrl prQavmuf
w&m;onfvnf; tuREkfyfwdkYtm; rxifap&myg?
(prQavmuf pum;&Snf &Snf ra[myg))}}[k avQmuf\
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf t&SifeE' u &SufEdk;aom

oabm&Sdonfudk odawmfrlí toQif eE´utm; -]]eE´u
aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? eE´u o´´gw&m;jzifh
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifüh&[ef;jyKMuaom oifwdkYtm;
w&m;ESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh tnDtñGwf
xkdifaeMujcif;onf oifhavsmfV eE´u pka0;MuolwdkYonf
w&m;ESifhpyfaom pum;ukdjzpfap tjypfr&Sdaom
qdwfqdwfaejcif;ukdjzpfap udpö ESpfyg;udk jyK&rnf/

eE´u &[ef;onf o´´gw&m; &Sd\? oDvum; r&Sd?
podkYjzpfaoimf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHk?
xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif
o´´gw&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? oDv&Sdolonf
vnf;aumif; jzpf&ygrnfenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgudk
jynfhpHkap&rnf? eE´u tMuifcgcüum; &[ef;onf
o´´gw&m; &Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpfV podkY
jzpfaoimf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV eE´u
&[ef;onf o´´gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv&Sdolvnf;
jzpf\? twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludkum; r&?
podkYjzpfaoimf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHk?
xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif o´´gw&m;&Sdol
oDv&Sdol twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludk
&oljzpf&ygrnf enf;}}[k xkdt*Fgudk jynfhpHkap&rnf?
eE´u tMuifcgcüum; &[ef;onf o´´gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpfV twGif;oEÅmefü
pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\? podkY jzpfaoimf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV eE´u &[ef;onf
o´´gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\?
ocFg&wdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkum;
r&? podkYjzpfaoimf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh
rjynfhpHk? eE´u tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf
&Sd&m\? xkdowå0gtm;
ajcwpfacsmif;onf ,kwfavsmh\? csKdUwjh\?
podkYjzpfaoimf xkdowå0gonf xkdt*FgESifh
rjynfhpHkouJhodkY eE´u ptwlyif &[ef;onf

o'gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv &Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\?
ocFg&wdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkum;
r&? podkY jzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh
rjynfhpHk? xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif
o'gw&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?
oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? twGif; oEÅmefü
pdwfwnfMunfrludk &ollonfvnf;aumif;? ocFg&wdkYudk
odrf;qnf;Edkifaom Odyóem ÓPfudk &olonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&ygrnfenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgudk jynfhpHkap&rnf? eE´u
tMuif tcgüum; &[ef;onf o'gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpf\ twGif;oEÅmefü
pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\? ocFg&wdkYudk
odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkvnf; &\ podkY
jzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
aumif;aom pum;&Sdawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf ae&mrS xum
ausmif;awmfodkY Oifawmfrl\

xkdtcg toQifeE´uonf jrwpfGmbk&m;zJoGm;í
rMumrD &[ef;wdkYtm; ppum;udk qdk\?
ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]eE´u &[ef;onf
o'gw&m;&Sdol jzpf\? oDvum; r&Sd? podkYjzpfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHk?
xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif o'g
w&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&ygrnfenf;}}[k xkdt*Fgudk jynfhpHkap &rnf/ eE´u
tMuiftcgüum; &[ef;onf o'gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpf\ podkYjzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf
xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\ eE´u &[ef;onf
o'gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludkum; r&/y/
twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\?

ocFg&wdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkum;
r&? podkYjzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh
rjynfhpHk? eE´u tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf
&Sd&m\? xkdowå0gtm; ajcwpfacsmif;onf ,kwf
avsmh\? csKdUwJh\? podkYjzpfaomf xkdowå0gonf
xkdt*FgESifh rjynfhpHkouJhodykY? eE´u ptwlyif
&[ef;onf o´gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? oDv&Sdolvnf;
jzpf\? twGif;oEÅmefü pdwfwnfMunfrl udkvnf; &\?
ocFg&wdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkum;
r&? podkY jzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh
rjynfhpHk? xdkYaMumifh]]igonf tb,fodkYvQif
o´gw&m;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?

oDv&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? twGif;oEÅmefü
pdwfwnfMunfrludk &ollonfvnf;aumif;? ocFg&wdkYudk
odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudk &olonfvnf;aumif;
jzpf&ygrnfef;}}[k xkdt*Fgudk jynfhpHkap&rnf? eE´u
tMuiftcgüum; &[ef;onf o´gw&m;&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
oDv&Sdolvnf; jzpf\ twGif;oEÅmefü
pdwfwnfMunfrludkvnf; &\? ocFg&wdkYudk
odrf;qnf;Edkifaom OdyóemÓPfudkvnf; &\?/
podkYjzpfaomf xkd&[ef;onf xkdt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\}}
[k av;yk'fwdkYjzifh tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif
pifMu,faom tusifhjrwfudk jyawmfrlí ae&mrS xvsuf
ausmif;awmfodkY Oifawmfrl\

ighoQifwdkY tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjcif;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;\
tmedoifwdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef; onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufç o´gESifh jynfhpHkaom
w&m;udk a[m\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif
pifMu,faom jrwaom tusifhudk jy\? ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufç o´gESifh jynfhpHkaom

w&m;udk a[mwkdif;? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom
xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk jywkdif;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf cspftyfonfvnf;aumif;?
jrwfEdk;tyfonfvnf;aumif;? tav;jyKtyfonfvnf;aumif;?
ESvHk;udk yGg;aptyfonf vnf;aumif; jzpfV ighoQifwdkY
ponfum; tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjcif;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;ü
yXrtmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom tv,f\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufç
o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[m\? tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jy\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom/y/ w&m;udka[mwkdif;/y/ jrwfaom
tusifhudk jywkdif; xkd&[ef; onf xkdw&m;ü teufudk
xkd;xGif;ívnf; od\? ygVdudk xkd;xGif;ívnf; od\
ighoQifwdkY p onfum; tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjcif;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;ü
'kwd,tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom tv,f\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufç
o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[m\? tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jyV ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\
aumif;jcif; &Sdaom/y/ w&m;udka[mwkdif;/y/ jrwfaom
tusifhudk jywkdif; xkd&[ef;onf xkdw&m;ü eufeJaom
teufpkudk ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í jrif\? ighoQifwdkY p
onfum; tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjcif;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;ü
wwd,tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom/y/ w&m; udk
a[m\y/ jrwfaom tusifhudk jy\? ighoQifwdkY
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\ aumif;jcif;&Sdaom/y/
w&m;udka[mwkdif;/y/ jrwfaom tusifhudk jywkdif;
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf]]ptoQifonf rcRwf
(t&[wåzdkvfodkY) a&mufNyD;aomfvnf;aumif;?
a&mufvwåH Uaomfvnf;aumif; (jzpf\)}}[k xkd
&[ef;udk csD;rGrf;ukef\ ighoQifwdkY þonfum;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjCIF; tcgtm;avsmfpGm
w&m;aqG;aEG;jCIF;ü pwkw→tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jCIF; tv,fl aumif;jCIF; tqHk;\
aumif;jCIF;&Sdaom teufç o'gESifh
jynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[m\? tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkaom
xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk jyV/
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jCIF; tv,fl
aumif;jCIF; tqHk;\aumif;jCIF;&Sdaom teufç o'gESifh
jynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[mwkdif;? tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk jywkdif; xkdw&m;yGjü aou©jzpfukefaom?
t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufukefaom? twkr&Sdaom
a,m*ukef&m (edAÁmef) udk awmifhwvsuf aeukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf xkdw&m;udk Mum;emí ra&mufao;aom
(r*fzdkvf) w&m;odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;aom w&m;udk
&&ef rsufarSmuf rjyK& ao;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfukef\?
xkdw&m;yGjü &[EÅmjzpfukefaom
tmoa0gukefNyD;ukefaom r*ftusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;ukefaom r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;ukefaom
(cE¨m) 0efudk csNyD;ukefaom rdrdtusKd;
(t&[wåzdkvf) odkY a&mufukefaom
b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;ukefaom aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf xkdw&m;udk

Mum;emí rsufarSmufü csrf;ompGm aerludkomvQif
tm;xkwfvsuf aeukef/ ighoQifwdkY ponfum;
tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;emjcif; tcgtm;avsmfpGm
w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;ü ylörtmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ponfwdkYum; tcgtm;avsmfpGm
w&m;emjcif; tcgtm;avsmfpGm w&m;aqG;aEG;jcif;ü
tmedoifig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k rdefYqdkV

pwkw→okwf/

5 - Avokwf

5/ &[ef; AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - todvdr®m]ynm} Adkvf?
tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} Adkvf? tjypfuif;rl]te0ZÆ} Adkvf?
csD;ajr\$mufrl]o*F[} AdkvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY	ynmAdkvf[lonf	tb,fenf;/
ukokdvfjzpfukefaom	ukokdvf[k	odtyfukefaomç
tukokdvfjzpfukefaom	tukokdvf[kodtyfukefaomç	
tjypf&Sdukefaom	tjypf&Sd\[k	odtyfukefaomç
tjypfr&Sdukefaom	tjypfr&Sd[k	odtyfukefaomç
rnf;npfukefaom	rnf;npf\[k	odtyfukefaomç
jzLpifukefaom	jzLpif\[k	odtyfukefaomç
rSD0Jtyfukefaom	rSD0Jtyf\[k	odtyfukefaomç rrSD0J
tyfukefaom	rrSD0Jtyf[k	odtyfukefaomç
t&d,mwdkYtm;	ravsmfukefaom	t&d,mwdkYtm;
ravsmf[k	odtyfukefaomç	t&d,mwdkYtm;
avsmfukefaom	t&d,mwdkYtm;	avsmf\[k
odtyfukefaomç	w&m;wdkYudk xkd&[ef;onf ynmjzifh	
aumif;pGm jriftyfukef\?	aumif;pGm avhvmtyfukefV	
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;udk ynmAdkvf[k	qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY	
0D&d,Adkvf[lonf	tb,fenf;/	tukokdvfjzpfukefaom
tukokdvf[k	odtyfukefaomç	tjypf&Sdukefaom

tjypf&Sd\[k odtyfukefaomç rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf\[k
odtyfukefaomç rrSD0Jtyfukefaom rrSD0Jtyf\[k
odtyfukefaomç t&d,mwdkYtm; ravsmfukefaom
t&d,mwdkYtm; ravsmf[k odtyfukefaom
w&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef tvdkqE´ukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\?
0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\? pdwfudk csD;ajrşmuf\?
tjym;tm;jzifh xm;V ukokdvfjzpfukefaom ukokdvf[k
odtyfukefaomç tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[k
odtyfukefaomç jzLpifukefaom jzLpif\[k odtyfukefaomç
rSD0Jtyfukefaom rSD0Jtyf\[k odtyfukefaomç
t&d,mwdkYtm; avsmfukefaom t&d,mwdkYtm; avsmf\
[k odtyfukefaomç w&m;wdkYudk &&ef tvdkqE
´ukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\?
pdwfudk csD;ajrşmuf\? tjym;tm;jzifh xm;\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;udk 0D&d, Adkvf[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
te0ZÆAdkvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf tjypfuif;aom um,uHESifh jynfhphk\?
tjypfuif;aom 0pDuHESifh jynfhphk\? tjypfuif;aom
raemuHESifh jynfhphkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;udk
te0ZÆAdkvf[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY o*F[Adkvf[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY csD;ajrşmufaMumif;
o*F[0w¬KwdkYum;-

ay;vSLrl]'ge}?

cspfzG,fajymqdkrl]ay,s0ZÆ}?

tusKd;pD;yGg;udkjyKusifhrl]tw¬p&d,m}?

udk,fwlxm;rl]ormewåwm}wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ay;vSLrl]'ge}wdkYwGif w&m;udk
ay;vSLrl]"r®'ge}onf tjrwfqHk;wnf;? &[ef;wdkY
cspfzG,fajymqdkrl]ay,s0ZÆ}wdkYwGif tvdk&Sdİ
em;axmifoltm; xyfumxyfum w&m;a[mrlonf
tjrwfqHk;wnf;? &[ef;wdkY tusKd;pD;yGg;udk
usifhjyKrl]tw¬p&d,m}wdkYwGif o'´gw&m;r&Sdoludk
o'´gw&m;ESifh jynfhphkap&ef aqmufwnfaprl

oGwfoGif;rl wnfaprl? oDvr&Sdoludk oDvESifh
jynfhpHkap&ef? Oefwkd]ESajrm} oludk
pGefYMuJrl]pm*} ESifh jynfhpHkap&ef?
ynmr&Sdoludk ynmESifhjynfhpHkap&ef
aqmufwnfaprl oGwfoGif;rl wnfaprlonf tjrwfqHk;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY udk,fwlxm;rl]ormewåwm}wdkYwGif
aomwmyefonf aomwmyeftm; udk,fwlxm;rl?
ou'g*grfonf ou'g*grf tm; udk,fwlxm;rl? tem*grfonf
tem*grftm; udk,fwlxm;rl? &[EÅmonf &[EÅmtm;
udk,fwlxm;rlonf tjrwfqHk;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
budk,fwlxm;rl oabmw&m;udk o*F[Adkvf[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; Adkvfav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pAdkvfav;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf ab;ig;rsKd;wdkYudk vGefajrmuf ol
jzpf\? tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl - toufarG;rlab;?
ausmfapmrJhab;? y&dowfaMumuf&GHrl ab;? aoab;?
raumif;&modkY vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd} ab;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xkdt&d,mwynfhonf podkY
qifjci\?]]igonf toufarG;rlab;udk raMumuf? igonf
tb,faMumifh toufarG;rlab;udk aMumuf&rnfenf;?
ightm; ynmAdkvf OD&d,Adkvf te0ZÆAdkvf
o*F[Adkvf[laom Adkvfav;yg;wdkYonf &Sdukef\?
ynmrJholonf toufarG;rlab;udk aMumuf&m\?
ysif;&dolonf toufarG;rlab;udk aMumuf&m\? um,uH
OpDuH raemuH tjypf&Sdolonf toufarG;rl ab;udk
aMumuf&mV csD;ajr§mufrl r&Sdolonf
toufarG;rlab;udk aMumuf&m\? igonf ausmfapmrJh
ab;udk raMumuf/y/ igonf
y&dowfaMumuf&GHUrlab;udk raMumuf/ igonf
aoab;udk raMumuf/ igonf raumif;&modkY
vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd} ab; udk raMumuf/ igonf
tb,fhaMumifh raumif;&modkY vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd}
ab;udk aMumuf&rnfenf;? ightm; ynmAdkvf
OD&d,Adkvf te0ZÆAdkvf o*F[Adkvf[laom

Adkvfav;yg;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? ynmrJhol onf
raumif;&modkY vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd} ab; udk
aMumuf&m\? ysif;&dolonf raumif;&modkY
vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd} ab; udk aMumuf&m\?
um,uHh0pDuH raemuH tjyph&Sdolonf raumif;&m
odkY vm;a&mufrl]'k*³/₄wd} ab; udk aMumuf&m\?
csD;ajr\$mufrl r&Sdolonf raumif;&modkY vm;a&muf
rl]'k*³/₄wd} ab; udk aMumuf&m\[k (qifjci\)/
&[ef;wdkY pAdkvfav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf pab;ig;rsKd;wdkYudk vGefajrmuf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ao0emokwf

6/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf &[ef;wdkYukd
rdefYqkd\y/ toQifom&dykMwmonf p pum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -ighoQifwdkY yk*³/₄Kdvfukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf? ighoQifwdkY
ouFef;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf? ighoQifwdkY qGrf;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf? ighoQifwdkY
ausmif;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf? ighoQifwdkY &Gm ed*Hk;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf? ighoQifwdkY
Zeyk'ft&yfukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k
ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf/

]]ighoQifwdkY yk*³/₄Kdvfukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd
tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
xkdyk*³/₄KdvfESpfersKd;wdkYwGif
tMuifyk*³/₄Kdvfukd]]pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd rSD0Jaom ightm;

tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\? &[ef;jzpfolonf
aumif;pGm aqmifxm;tyfukefaom touf\
t&Htwm;jzpfukefaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; (tdyf&m
ae&m) olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;wdkYukdvnf; ightm;
qif;&J NiKdjiifojzifh a&mufaptyfukef\ tMuif
(t&[wåzkdvf) tvdkYiSg vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifü
&[ef;jyKcJh\? xkd&[ef;jyKusKd;onfvnf; ightm;
yGg;rsm;jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&mufEkdif}}[k odygrl
ighoQifwdkY xkd (rSD0Jol) yk^{*3/4}Kdvf onf
xkdrSD&myk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd nOfhtzdkYüjzpfap
aeYtzdkYüjzpfap odívnf; ryefMum;bJ zJcGgoGm; &rnf?
tpOfrvkduftyf/

xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwGif
tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\? &[ef;jzpfolonf
aumif;pGm aqmifxm;tyfukefaom touf\
t&Htwm;jzpfukefaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; (tdyf&m
ae&m) olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;wdkYukd rqif;&J
rNiKdjiifojzifh ightm;jzpfaptyfukef\ tMuif (t&[wåzkdvf)
tvdkYiSg vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifü &[ef;jyKcJh&\?
ightm; xkd&[ef;jyKusKd;onfum;
yGg;rsm;jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&mufEkdif}}[k odygrl
ighoQifwdkY xkd (rSD0Jol) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xkd
(rSD0J&m) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd odívnf; ryefMum;bJ
zJcGgoGm;&rnf? tpOfrvkduftyf/

xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwGif
tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\? &[ef;jzpfolonf
aumif;pGm aqmifxm;tyfukefaom touf\
t&Htwm;jzpfukefaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; (tdyf&m
ae&m) olem\ taxmuf tyHh aq;wdkYukdum; ightm;

qif;&JNiKdjiifojzifhjzpfaptyfukef\ tMuif (t&[wåzkdvf)
tvdkYiSg vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifü &[ef;jyKcJh\? ightm;
xkd&[ef;jyKusKd;onfum; yGg;rsm; jynfhpHkjcif;odkY
a&mufay\}}[k odygrl ighoQifwdkY xkd (rSD0Jol)
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xkd (rSD0J&m) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd odívnf;
tpOf vkduftyf\? zJcGg roGm;tyf/

xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwGif
tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd]]pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY ,kwf avsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\? &[ef;jzpfolonf
aumif;pGm aqmifxm;tyfukefaom touf\
t&Htwm;jzpfukefaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; (tdyf&m
ae&m) olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;wdkYukdvnf;
rqif;&JrNiKdjiifojzifh ightm;jzpfaptyfukef\ tMuif
(t&[wåzkdvf) tvdkYiSg vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifü
&[ef;jyKcJh\? ightm; xkd&[ef;jyKusKd;onfvnf;
yGg;rsm;jynfhpHkjcif;odkY a&muf\}}[k odygrl
ighoQifwdkY xkd (rSD0Jol) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xkd
(rSD0J&m) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd toufxufqHk; tpOf vkduf&rnf?
ESifxkwfaomfvnf; zJcGgroGm;tyf/

]]ighoQifwdkY yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd
ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdytyf\]]ighoQifwdkY
ouFef;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdytyfoenf;/
xkdouFef;wdkYwGif tMuifouFef;ukd]]pouFef;ukd
rSD0Jaom ightm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm &Sdaom ouFef;ukd rrSD0Jtyf/
xkdouFef;wdkYwGif tMuifouFef;ukd]]pouFef;ukd
rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm &Sdaom ouFef;ukd

rSD0J&rnf/]]ighoQifwdkY ouFef;udkvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd
ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdyfV]]ighoQifwdkY
qGrf;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
xkdqGrf;wdkYwGif tMuifqGrf;ukd]]pqGrf;ukd
rSD0Jaom ightm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm &Sdaom qGrf;ukd rrSD0Jtyf/
xkdqGrf;wdkYwGif tMuifqGrf;ukd]]pqGrf;ukd
rSD0Jaom ightm; tukokdvf
w&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm&Sdaom qGrf;ukd rSD0J&rnf/]]ighoQifwdkY
qGrf;udkvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdyfV
]]ighoQifwdkY ausmif; (tdyf&m ae&m) ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd
tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY xkdausmif;wdkYwGif
tMuifausmif;ukd]]pausmif;ukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd rrSD0Jtyf/
xkdausmif;wdkYwGif tMuifausmif;ukd]]pausmif;ukd
rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm&Sdaom ausmif;ukd rSD0J&rnf/]]ighoQifwdkY
ausmif;udkvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh
od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdyfV
]]ighoQifwdkY &Gmed*Hk;ukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k
ESpfersKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd tb,fukd
pGJí qkdyfoenf;/ xkd&Gmed*Hk;wdkYwGif tMuif&Gm

ed*Hk;ukd]]p&Gmed*Hk;ukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\}}[k odygrl podkY
oabm&Sdaom &Gmed*Hk;ukd rrSD0Jtyf/
xkd&Gmed*Hk;wdkYwGif
tMuif&Gmed*Hk;ukd]]p&Gmed*Hk;ukd rSD0Jaom
ightm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\}}[k odygrl podkY
oabm&Sdaom &Gmed*Hk;ukd
rSD0J&rnf/]]ighoQifwdkY &Gmed*Hk;udkvnf;
rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k ESprfsKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom
pum;ukd ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdyfV]]ighoQifwdkY
Zeyk'ft&yfukdvnf; rSD0Jtyf rrSD0Jtyf[k
ESprfsKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum; ukd tb,fukd
pGJí qkdyfoenf;/ xkdZeyk'ft&yfwdkYwGif
tMuifZeyk'ft&yfukd]]pZeyk'ft&yfukd rSD0Jaom
ightm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\}}[k
odygrlhpodkYoabm&Sdaom Zeyk'ft&yfukd rrSD0Jtyf/
xkdZeyk'ft&yfwdkYwGif tMuifZeyk'ft&yfukd]]p
Zeyk'ft&yfukd rSD0Jaom ightm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY ,kwfavsmhukef\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wkd;yGg;ukef\}}[k odygrl
podkYoabm &Sdaom Zeyk'ft&yfukd
rSD0J&rnf/]]ighoQifwdkY Zeyk'ft&yfudkvnf; rSD0Jtyf
rrSD0Jtyf[k ESprfsKd;tm;jzifh od&rnf}}[laom pum;ukd
ptaMumif;ukd pGJí qkdyf\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

q|okwf/

7-okw0gokwf

7/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtecg

okw0gy&dAkdZfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl Orf;ajrmuf Orf;om
ElwfqufajymqkdNyD;í wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; tcg wpfyg;ü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf awmifig;vHk; 0kdif;&Haom
p&mZN*Kd[fjynfüyif (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfr\?
toQifbk&m; xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;zl;yg\? rsufarSmufawmfrS
cH,lzl;yg\?]]okw0g tMuif&[ef;onf &[EÅm jzpf\?
tmoa0gukefNyD;ol jzpf\? jrwaomtusifhukd
oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;ol jzpf\?
(cE"m) 0efukd csxm;NyD; ol jzpf\?
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;odkY tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\?
b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;ol jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf ig;XmewdkYukd
vGefusL;&ef rxkdufawmhay/ tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onfapwemESifh wuG vkHYvjyKí owå0gukd
owfjCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
(t&Sifonf) ray;tyfaom Opömukd ckd;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,ljCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onf arxkeftusifhukd rSD0JjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf a&S;tcg
vljzpfpOfuujhodkY okdrSD;jCIF;ukd jyKí
umr*kPfwdkYukd oHk;aqmif (cHpm;)jCIF;iSg rxkduf}}
[k (jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;zl;yg\?
rsufarSmufawmfrS cH,lzl;yg\)/

toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYygenf;? xkdpum;ukd
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ (txHawmfrS) aumif;pGm
Mum;rdjCIF;ygavm? aumif;pGm cH,lrdjCIF;ygavm?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;rdjCIF;ygavm? aumif;pGm
aqmifrdjCIF;ygavm[k avQmufV okw0g trSefpifppf
oifonf xkdpum;ukd aumif;pGm Mum;jCIF; jzpfay\?

aumif;pGm cH,ljCIF; jzpfay\? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif; jzpfay\? aumif;pGm aqmifjCIF; jzpfay\?
okw0g igonf a&S;uvnf;aumif;? ,ckvnf;aumif; podkYyif
a[m\ tMuif&[ef;onf &[EÅm jzpf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? (jrwfaomtusifhukd) oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;ol jzpf\? (cE¨m) 0efukd
csxm;NyD;ol jzpf\? rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;odkY
tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\? b0oHa,mZOf ukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\?
xkd&[ef;onf ukd;XmewdkYukd vGefusL;&ef
rxkdufawmhay/ tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onfapwemESifhwuG vkHYvjyKí owå0gukd
owfjCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
(t&Sifonf) ray;tyfaom Opömukd ckd;vkdaompdwfjzifh
,ljCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
arxkeftusifhukd rSD0jCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF; iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf a&S;tcg
vljzpfpOfuujhodkY okdrSD;jCIF;ukd jyKí
umr*kPfwdkYukd oHk;aqmif (cHpm;)jCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf qE
'm*wdodkYhvkdufjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf a'gom*wdodkY
vkdufjCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
arm[m*wdodkY vkdufjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf b,m*wdodkY
vkdufjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

okw0g igonf a&S;uvnf;aumif;? ,ckvnf;aumif;
podkYyif a[m\? tMuif &[ef;onf &[EÅmjzpf\?
tmoa0gukefNyD;ol jzpf\? jrwfaomtusifhukd
oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;ol jzpf\?
(cE¨m) 0efukd csxm;NyD;ol jzpf\? rdrd
tusKd;pD;yGg;odkY tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\?

b0oHa,mZOf ukefNyD;ol jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf
bukd;XmewdkYukd vGefusL;&ef rxkdufawmhay[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-oZÑokwf

8/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
oZÑy&dAkdZfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om
ElwfqufajymqkdNyD;í wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; toQifbk&m; tcg wpfyg;ü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf awmifig;vHk; 0kdif;&Haom
p&mZN*Kd[fjynf (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;zl;yg\? rsufarSmufawmfrS
cH,lzl;yg\?]]oZÑtMuif&[ef;onf &[EÅm jzpf\?
tmoa0gukefNyD;ol jzpf\? jrwaom tusifhukd
oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\? cE`m0efukd csxm;NyD;ol jzpf\?
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;odkY tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\?
b0oHa,mZOf ukefNyD;ol jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf ig;XmewdkYukd
vGefusL;&ef rxkdufawmhay/ tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onfapwemESifhwuG vkHYvjyKí owå0gukd
owfjCIF;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
(t&Sifonf) ray;tyfaom OpömuKd ckd;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,lJcif;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onf arxkef tusifhukd rSD0JjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf odvSuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf a&S;tcg

vljzpfpOfuuJhodkY okdrSD;jcif;ukd jyKí
umr*kPfwdkYukd oHk;aqmif (cHpm;)jcif;iSg rxkduf}}
[k (jrwfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;zl;yg\
rsufarSmufawmfrS cH,lzl;yg\)/ toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkYygenf;? xkdpum;ukd tuREkfyf onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ (txHawmfrS) aumif;pGm
Mum;rdjcif;ygavm? aumif;pGm cH,lrdjcif;ygavm?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;rdjcif;ygavm? aumif;pGm
aqmifrdjcif;ygavm[k avQmuf\ oZÑtrSefpifppf oifonf
xkdpum;ukd aumif;pGm Mum;jcif; jzpfay\
aumif;pGm cH,ljcif; jzpfay\? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;jzpfay\? aumif;pGm aqmifjcif;jzpfay\
oZÑigonf a&S;uvnf;aumif;? ,ckvnf;aumif; podkYyif
a[m\ tMuif &[ef;onf &[EÅm jzpf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? (jrwfaomtususifhukd) oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\? (cE``m)
0efukd csxm;NyD;ol jzpf\? rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;odkY
tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\? b0oHa,mZOf ukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? aumif;pGmodí vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\?
xkd&[ef;onf ukd;XmewdkYukd vGefusL;&ef
rxkdufawmhay/ tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onfapwemESifhwuG vkHYvjyKí owå0gukd
owfjcif;iSg rxkduf/y/ tmoa0g ukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
a&S;tcg vljzpfpOfuuJhodkY okdrSD;jcif;ukd jyKí
umr*kPfwdkYukd oHk;aqmif (cHpm;)jcif;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf bk&m;ukd
y,fpGefYjcif;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onf w&m;ukd y,fpGefYjcif;iSg rxkduf?
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef; onf oHCmukd
y,fpGefYjcif;iSg rxkduf? tmoa0gukefNyD;aom
&[ef;onf odu©mukd y,fpGefYjcif;iSg rxkduf/

oZÑigonf a&S;uvnf;aumif;? ,ckvnf;aumif; podkYyif
a[m\? tMuif&[ef;onf &[EÅm jzpf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? (jrwfaomtususifhukd) oHk;NyD;ol jzpf\?
jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;ol jzpf\? (cE``m) 0efukd

csxm;NyD;ol jzpf\? rdrd tusKd;pD;yGg;odkY
tpOfa&mufNyD;ol jzpf\? b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;ol
jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\?
xkd&[ef;onf pukd;XmewdkYukd vGefusL;&ef
rxkdufawmhay[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yk^{*3/4}vokwf

9/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[EÅm?
&[EÅm jzpf&ef usifhol? tem*grf? tem*grdzdkvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhol? ou'g*grf?
ou'g*grdzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhol?
aomwmyef? aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhol? ykxkZOfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;
&Sdukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tm[kae,sokwf

10/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSL ylaZmf&ef
xkdufukef\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
tvSLukd cHxkdufukef\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom
jrwfaom tvSLukd cHxkdufukef\? vuftkyfcsD&ef
xkdufukef\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpfukef/ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[EÅm?
&[EÅm jzpf&ef usifhol? tem*grf? tem*grdzdkvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhol? ou'g*grf?

ou'g*grdzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhol?
aomwmyef? aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhol? ykxkZO f tEG,fukd jzwfol]a*gMwbl}
yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk*³/₄Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufukef\y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwf qHk; v,fajr
jzpfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom oarÁm"d0*f NyD;V

2-oD[em'0*f 1-oD[em'okwf

11/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf onf
om0w→djynf 0gvywfvHk;aeNyD;ygNyD? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf a'opm&D vSnfhvnf zJoGm;&ef
tvkd&Sdyg\}}[k avQmuf\ om&dykMwm ,cktcgü
oGm;&eftcsdefukd oifod\ (oGm;&efrSm oif\
tvkdtwkdif;yif jzpf\)[kh(rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf ae&mrSxum
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í t&kdtao jyKNyD;vQif
zJoGm;av\ xkdaemuf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
toQifom&dykMwm zJoGm;í rMumrD
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]]toQifbk&m;
toQifom&dykMwmonf tuREkfyfukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapb] a'opm&D zJoGm;ygonf}}[k avQmuf\
xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd]]&[ef;

vmavmh? oifonf ig\ pum;jzifh
om&dykMwmukd]ighoQifom&dykMwm oifhukd
jrwpGmbk&m; ac:ae onf[k ac:acsavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;í
toQifom&dykMwmtxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifom&dykMwmukd]]ighoQifom&dykMwm oifhukd
jrwpGmbk&m; ac:ae yg\}}[k qkd\]]ighoQif
aumif;NyD}}[k toQifom&dykMwmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
jyefMum;V xkdtcg toQifarm^{*3/4}vmefESifh toQiftmeE
'mwdkYonf oHaumuf]aomh} ukd ,lí]]toQifwdkY
<ucJhMuukefavmh? toQifwdkY
<ucJhMuukefavmh? ,cktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufü &Jwif;aom pum;oHukd
avQmufqkdvdrrhfnf}}[k qkdí ausmif;wdkYodkY
vSnfhvnfukef\ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]om&dykMwm
oDwif;oHk;azmfwpfOD;onf]toQifbk&m;
toQifom&dykMwmonf tuREkfyfukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbJ a'opm&D z]oGm;yg\}[k
^{1/2}lwfcscjicif;oabmodkY a&muf\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\
toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE"m) ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd
xdyg;í tjypfukd onf;rcHapbJ a'opm&D z]oGm;&m\
toQifbk&m; ajrü pifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf;
csxm;ukef\? rpifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf; csxm;ukef\
usifBuD;ukdvnf; pGefYcsukef\? usifi,fukdvnf;
pGefYcsukef\? wHawG;ukdvnf; axG;ukef\? jynfukdvnf;
csxm;ukef\? aoG;ukdvnf; csxm;ukef\? ajronf
xkdodkYcsxm;rljzifh rNiD;aiGU r&SufEkd;

rpufqkyfouJhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf
jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwwfaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
&efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom ajrESifh wlaom
pdwfjzifh aeygV toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE`m) ukd,fü
um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom oDwif;oHk;azmf
wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd onf;rcHapbj a'opm&D
zJoGm;&mygV (1)

toQifbk&m; a&ü pifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf;
aq;aMumukef\? rpifMu,faom 0w→Kukd vnf;
aq;aMumukef\? usifBuD;ukdvnf;? usifi,fukdvnf;?
wHawG;ukdvnf;? jynfukdvnf;? aoG;ukdvnf;
aq;aMumukef\? a&onf xkdaq;aMumrljzifh rNiD;aiGU
r&SufEkd; rpufqkyfouJhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif
tuREkfyfonf jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwwfaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom
a&ESifhwlaom pdwfjzifh aegV toQifbk&m; pifppf
(cE`m) ukd,fü um, *wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbj a'opm&D zJoGm;&mygV (2)

toQifbk&m; rD;onf pifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf;
avmif\? rpifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf; avmif\?
usifBuD;ukdvnf;? usifi,fukdvnf;? wHawG;ukdvnf;?
jynfukdvnf;? aoG;ukdvnf; avmif\? rD;onf
xkdavmifrljzifh rNiD;aiGU r&SufEkd;
rpufqkyfouJhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf
jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwwfaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
&efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom rD;ESifhhwlaom
pdwfjzifh aeygV toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE`m) ukd,fü
um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf onfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbj a'opm&D zJoGm;&mygV (3)

toQifbk&m; avonf pifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf;
wkdufcwfyg\? rpifMu,faom 0w→Kukd vnf;

wkdufcwfyg\? usifBuD;ukdvnf;? usifi,fukdvnf;?
wHawG;ukdvnf;? jynfukdvnf;? aoG;ukdvnf;
wkdufcwfyg\? avonf xkdwkdufcwfrljzifh rNiD;aiGU
r&SufEkd; rpufqkyfoujhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif
tuREkfyfonf jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom
avESifhwlaom pdwfjzifh aeygV toQifbk&m; pifppf
(cE"m) ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbj a'o pm&DzJoGm;&mygV (4)

toQifbk&m; zHkokwft0wfonf pifMu,faom
0w→Kukdvnf; okwf&\? rpifMu,faom 0w→Kukdvnf;
okwf&\? usifBuD;ukdvnf;? usifi,fukdvnf;?
wHawG;ukdvnf;? jynfukdvnf;? aoG;ukdvnf; okwf&\?
zHkokwft0wfonf xkdokwfrljzifh rNiD;aiGU r&SufEkd;
rpufqkyfoujhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf
jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
&efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom zHkokwf t0wfESifh
wlaom pdwfjzifh aeygV toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE"m)
ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbj a'opm&D zJoGm;&mygV (5)

toQifbk&m; cGufvufpGjvsuf pkwfjywfaom
t0wfukd0wfaom 'Gef;p@m; vkvifysKdonf vnf;aumif;?
'Gef;p@m;vkHrysKdonfvnf;aumif;? &Gmed*Hk;odkY
0ifvwfaomf ESdrfhcsaom pdwfukd omvQifjzpfapí
0ifoujhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf
jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
&efr&Sdaom NiKdjiifrlr&Sdaom 'Gef;p@m;vkvifysKd
vkHrysKdESifhwlaom pdwfjzifh aeygV toQifbk&m;
pifppf (cE"m) ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom oDwif; oHk;azmfwpfOD;OD;ukd
xdyg;í tjypfukd onf;rcHapbj a'opm&D zJoGm;&mygV
(6)

toQifbk&m; OD;csKdusKd;aom?
tusifhaumif;aom? ,Ofaus;NyD;aom? qHk;rtyfNyD;aom
EGm;vm;onf vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;rwpfckodkY
vrf;qHkwpfckrS vrf;qHkwpfckodkY vSnfhvnfvwfaomf
ajcjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? OD;csKdjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpf&mukdrQ rn\$Of;qJouJhodkY? toQifbk&m;
ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwwfaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom NiKdjiiifrIr&Sdaom
OD;csKdusKd;aom EGm;vm;ESifhwlaom pdwfjzifh
aeygV toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE"m) ukd,fü um,*wmowd
rxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom oDwif;oHk;azmf
wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd onf;rcHapbJ a'opm&D
zJoGm;&mygV (7)

toQifbk&m; i,f&G,fEkysKdaom tvSjyifavh&Sdaom
OD;acgif;ESifhwuG a&csKd;NyD;aom rdef;rysKd
onfvnf;aumif;? a,mufsm;ysKdonfvnf;aumif;
a>raumifykyfukdjzpfap acG;aumifykyfukdjzpfap
vlaumifykyfukdjzpfap vnfyif;ü qGJvkdufygrl NiD;aiGU
&SufEkd; pufqkyfouJhodkY? ptwlyif tuREkfy onf p
(cE"m) ukd,fü taumifykyfjzifh NiD;aiGUyg\?
&SufEkd;yg\? pufqkyfygV toQifbk&m; pifppf (cE"m)
ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukd
onf;rcHapbJ a'opm&D zJoGm;&mygV (8)

toQifbk&m; a,mufsm;onf taygufBuD;i,f&Sdaom?
txufrS vQHusaom? atmufrS ,kdusaom trJqDtkd;ukd
&Gufaqmifae&mouJhodkY? toQifbk&m; ptwlyif
tuREkfyfonf tayguf BuD;i,f&Sdaom? txufrS
vQHusaom? atmufrS ,kdusaom p (cE"m)
ukd,fukdh&Gufaqmifae&ygV toQifbk&m; pifppf
(cE"m) ukd,fü um,*wmowdrxifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfom
oDwif;oHk;azmf wpfOD;OD;ukd xdyg;í tjypfukdvnf;
onf;rcHapbJ a'opm&D zJoGm;&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/ (9)

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ae&mrS xí (vuf0J) wpfzuf
ychk;xufü ukd,f0wfukd pHy,f wifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;wkdufum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; rkdufonfh tavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
tuREkfyfukd vTrf;rkd;oGm;cJhyg\? tuREkfyfonf
toQifom&dykMwmukd xif&Sm;r&Sdaom
tcsnf;ESD;aom rSm;;Gif;aom r[kwfrRsefaom tm;jzifh
pGyfpGJrdygongf/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdtuREkfyf\
tjypfukd aemiftcgapmifhpnf;&ef tjypf[k
vufcHawmfriyg}}[k avQmuf\ &[ef; rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
oifhukd pifppf vTrf;rkd;oGm;cJh\? oifonf
om&dykMwmukd xif&Sm;r&Sdaom tcsnf;ESD;aom
rSm;;Gif;aom r[kwf rrsefaomtm;jzifh pGyfpGJcJh\
&[ef; oifonf tjypfukd tjypf[k jrifi tjypftm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;aomaMumifh oif\ xkd (tjypf) ukd (tjypf[k)
igwdkY vufcHukef\ &[ef; tMuifolonf tjypfukd tjypf[k
jrifi taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;\?
aemiftcgapmifhpnf;\? (xkdol\)p(ukpm;apmifhpnf;jcif;)
onf t&d,m\ 0denf;]tqHk;tr} ü BuD;yGg;jcif;yifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toQifom&dykMwmukd]]om&dykMwm
ptcsnf;ESD;aom a,mufsm;tm; xkdt&yfüyif xkdol\
OD;xdyfonf ckefpdwwf ruGJrD onf;cHavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfri\

toQifbk&m; tu,fí xkdtoQifonf tuREkfyfukd podkY
(onf;cHyg[k) qkdygrl tuREkfyfonf xkdtoQiftm;
onf;cHyg\? xkdtoQifuvnf; tuREkfyftm; onf;cHygap[k
(avQmuf\)/

yXrokwf/

2-oOyg'daoookwf

12/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao m aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwf ouFef;ukd
aqmif,lum om0w→djynfodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg
Oifawmfrl\ xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;chvSnfhvnf&ef tvGefapmao;\? igonf
omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkY\ t&HodkY
csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfV
xdkYaemuf toQifom&dykMwmonf omoemhjiyfy
t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkY\ t&HodkY csOf;uyfí
omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkYESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfquf ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd ajymqkd NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifae\ xkdtcg tnDtñGwfpnf;a0;
xkdifaeMuaom omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh
xkdy&dAdkZfwdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY rnfolrqkd
pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusef&Sdvsuf ao&ol tm;vHk;onf i&JrS
rvGwf? wd&pämeffb0rS rvGwf? NydwåmbHkrS rvGwf?
z¹/₂kdz&Jus&m tyg,f'k^{*3}/₄wdrS rvGwf}}[laom ptMum;
pum;onf xif&Sm; jzpfV xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh xkdy&dAkdZfwdkY\
ajymqkdpum;ukd rESpfNcKdufcJhay? rwm;jrpfcJhay?
rESpfNcKduf rwm;jrpfcJhbJ]]jrwpfGmbk&m;\
txHawmfü pajymqkdaom pum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fukd
od&awmhrnf}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í ae&mrS xum zJcJhV

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf om0w→djynfü
qGrf;tvdkYiSg vSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;ch&GmrS zJcJhNyD;aomf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcgü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi
oydwfouFef;ukd ,laqmifum om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;cH0ifcJhyg\? toQifbk&m;
xkdtuREkfyftm;]]om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnf&ef tvGefapmao;\? igonf
omoemhjyify t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkY\ t&HodkY
csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k ptMuHjzpfJhygV
toQifbk&m; xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf omoemh jyify
t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkY\ t&HodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf omoemhjyify t,l&SdMuonfh
xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfquf
ajymqkdyg\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
ajymqkd NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaecJhygV xkdtcg tnDtñGwfpkaygif;pnf;a0;
xkdifaeaom xkdy&dAdkZfwdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY
rnfolrqkd pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusef&Sdvsuf ao&ol tm;vHk;
onf i&JrS rvGwf? wd&pämeffb0rS rvGwf?
NydwåmbHkrS rvGwf? z¹/₂kdz&Jus&m tyg,f'k^{*3}/₄wdrS
rvGwf}}[laom ptMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfygV
toQifbk&m; xkdtcg tuREkfyfonf omoemhjyify
t,l&SdMuonfh xkdy&dAkdZfwdkY\ ajymqkdaom
pum;ukd rESpfNcKdufcJhyg? rwm;jrpfcJhyg?
rESpfNcKduf rwm;jrpfcJhbj]]jrwfpGmbk&m;\
txHawmfü pajymqkdyfaom pum;\ teuf t"dyÜg,fukd
od&awmhrnf}}[k ae&mrS xum z]cJhyg\[k avQmufV
om&dykMwm t,lwpfrsKd;&Sdaom rkdufukef
rvdr®mukefaom omoemhjyify t,l&SdMuonfh
y&dAkdZfwdkYonfum; tb,folwdkYenf;? tb,folwdkYonf
pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusef&Sdonfukd]]pGJvrf;rl
t<uif;tusef&Sd\}}[k odukefvdrfhrnfenf;? pGJvrf;rl
t<uif;tusef r&Sdonfukdvnf;]]pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusef
r&Sd}}[k odukefvdrfhrnfenf;/

om&dykMwm pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYonf
pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusefESifh wuG aoukefvsuf i&JrS

vGwfukef\? wd&pämeffb0rS vGwfukef\?
 NydwåmbHkrS vGwfukef\? z¹/₂kdz&Jus&m
 tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfukef\
 tb,fyk³/₄Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-om&dykMwm
 pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü
 tjynfhtpHk usifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tjynfhtpHk
 usifhavh&Sd\? ynmü tenf;i,f jyKusifh avh&Sd\
 (ynmrjynfhpHkao;)? xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf
 atmufykdif;oHa,mZOf ig;rsKd;wdkY\ukefjCIF;aMumifh
 oufwrf;\ tv,fMum;umvü y&dedAÁmefjyKol
 (tEÅ&my,dedAÁm,Dtem*grf) jzpfV om&dykMwm
 ponfum; pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusefESifhwuG aovsuf i&JrS
 vGwfaom? wd&pämeffb0rS vGwfaom? NydwåmbHkrS
 vGwfaom? z¹/₂kdz&J us&m tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfaom
 yXryk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/ (1)

om&dykMwm aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
 tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü tjynfh tpHk
 usifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tjynfhtpHk usifhavh&Sd\
 ynmü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\ (ynm rjynfhpHkao;)?
 xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf atmufykdif;oHa,mZOf ig;rsKd;wdkY\
 ukefjCIF;aMumifh oufwrf;\ tv,fMum;umvukd vGefí
 y&dedAÁmefjyKol (Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,Dtem*grf)
 jzpfV/y/ tm;xkwfrlr&Sdbj y&dedAÁmefjyKol
 (tocFg&y&dedAÁm,Dtem*grf) jzpfV/y/
 tm;xkwfrlESifhwuG y&dedAÁmefjyKol (oocFg&
 y&dedAÁm,Dtem*grf) jzpfV/y/ txufü r*ftvsOf&Sdaom
 tued|bHkodkY a&mufaom (O'Haomw tued|*grD)
 tem*grf jzpfV om&dykMwm ponfum; pGJvrf;rl
 t<uif;tusefESifhwuG aovsuf i&JrS vGwfaom?
 wd&pämeffb0rS vGwfaom? NydwåmbHkrS vGwfaom?
 z¹/₂kdz&Jus&m tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfaom
 ylöryk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/ (2-5)

om&dykMwm aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
 tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü tjynfh tpHk

usifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\? ynmü
tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\ (ynm hrjynfhphkao;)?
xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf oHa,mZOfoHk;yg;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh &m* a'go arm[wdkY\
acgif;yg;jcif;aMumifh ou'g*grf jzpf\? pumrbHkodkY
wpfBudrfom vmí 'ku©\ tqHk;ukd jyKol jzpf\
om&dykMwm þonfum; pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusefESifhwuG
aovsuf i&JrSvGwfaom/y/ z¹/₂kdz&Jus&m
tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfaom q|yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/ (6)

om&dykMwm aemufwpfrsKd;um; þomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü tjynfh
tpHkusifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\
ynmü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\ (ynm rjynfhphkao;)?
xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf oHa,mZOfoHk;yg;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh wpfBudrfom y#doaE"rsKd;aph
&Sdol ({uADZDaomwmyef) jzpf\? vUUb0ü
wpfb0ukdomjzpfapí 'ku©\ tqHk;ukd jyKol jzpf\
om&dykMwm þonfum; pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusefESifhwuG
aovsuf i&JrS vGwfaom/y/ z¹/₂kdz&J us&m
tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfaom owåryk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/ (7)

om&dykMwm aemufwpfrsKd;um; þomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü tjynfh tpHk
usifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\? ynmü
tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\ (ynm rjynfhphkao;)?
xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf oHa,mZOfoHk;yg;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY (jrifhjrwwfaom
trsKd;wpfrsKd;rS jrifhjrwwfaom trsKd;wpfrsKd;odkY)
ul;ol (aumvHaumvaomwmyef) jzpf\? ESpfb0rS
oHk;b0wdkYukd ul;ajymif;í usifvnfNyD;aemuf 'ku©\
tqHk;ukd jyKol jzpf\
om&dykMwm þonfum; pGJvrf;rl
t<uif;tusefESifhwuG aovsuf i&JrS vGwfaom/y/
z¹/₂kdz&J us&m tyg,f'k³/₄wdrS vGwfaom t|
ryk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/ (8)

om&dykMwm aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvwdkYü tjynfh tpHk
usifhavh&Sd\? orm"dü tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\? ynmü
tenf;i,f jyKusifhavh&Sd\ (ynm rjynfhpHkao;)?
xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oHa,mZOfoHk;yg;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh ckepfBudrf y#doaE",ljCIF;
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdol (owåu©wåKy&raomwmyef) jzpf\?
ckePFBudrf twkdif;t&Snf ewfjynf vIUjynfwdkYü
ul;ajymif;í usifvnfNyD;aemuf 'ku©\ tqHk;ukd jyKol
jzpfV om&dykMwm þonfum; pGJvrf;rl
t<uif;tusefESifhwuG aovsuf i&JrS vGwfaom?
wd&pämefb0rS vGwfaom? NydwåmbHkrS vGwfaom?
z^{1/2}kdz&Jus&m tyg,f'k^{*3/4}wdrS vGwfaom
e0ryk^{*3/4}Kdvfnf;/ (9)

om&dykMwm rkdufukefaom rvdr®mukefaom
omoemhjiyfy t,l&SdMuonfh y&dAkdZfwdkYonfum;
tb,folwdkYenf;? tb,folwdkYonf pGJvrf;rl
t<uif;tusef&Sdonfukdvnf;]]pGJvrf;rl t<uif; tusef
&Sd\}}[k odukefvdrfhrnfenf;? pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusef
r&Sdonfukdvnf;]]pGJvrf;rl t<uif; tusef r&Sd}}[k
odukefvdrfhrnfenf;/ om&dykMwm þonfwdkYum;
pGJvrf;rl t<uif;tusefESifhwuG aovsuf i&JrS
vGwfukefaom? wd&pämefb0rS vGwfukefaom?
NydwåmbHkrS vGwfukefaom? z^{1/2}kdz&J us&m
tyg,f'k^{*3/4}wdrS vGwfukefaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

om&dykMwm þw&m;a'oemawmfukd &[ef;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygoum OygodumrwdkYtm; ig ra[mc]hay/
xkdodkYra[mc]hjiCIF;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;?]]þw&m;a'oemawmfukd
Mum;em&í arhavsmhjiCIF;ukd raqmifvmMuygapvifh}}
[k (ESvHk;jyKaomaMumifhwnf;)/ om&dykMwm
piPpfaoMfum; igonf þw&m;a'oemawmfukd (oif\
jyóemtvdkdtm;jzifh a[mtyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-aum|duokwf

13/ xkdtcg toQifr[maum|duonf
toQifom&dykMwmtxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQif
om&dykMwmESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
ajymqkdNyD;qHk;apNyD;aemuf wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomf toQifom&dykMwmtm;-

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm]rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; wrvGefb0ü
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkY usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/]]ighoQifom&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]wrvGefb0ü cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHonf ightm; rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm; &rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txH)ü jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm]csrf;csrf;omom
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; qif;qif;&J&J
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/]]ighoQif om&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]qif;qif;&J&J cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHonf ightm; csrf;csrf;omom cHpm; &rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txH)ü jrwaom tusifhukd

usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm]&ifhusufrS cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; r&ifhusufrD cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/]]ighoQif om&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]r&ifhusufrD cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHonf ightm; &ifhusufrS cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txH)ü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk; aeoavm}}/ ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg/

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm]rsm;pGm cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; tenf;i,f cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/]]ighoQifom&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]tenf;i,f cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf
ightm; rsm;pGm cHpm;&rnfh tusKd; &Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txH)ü
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;ae oavm}}/ ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg/

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm]cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;r&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/]]ighoQif om&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;r&Sdaom uHonf ightm;
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txH)ü jrwaom tusifhukd

usifhoHk;aeoavm}}/ ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg/

]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]rsufarSmufb0ü
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; wrvGefb0ü
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m; (txHü) jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif
podkY usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg}}[k
qkdbd\]]ighoQifom&dykMwm (xkdodkY r[kwfvQif)
wrwGefb0ü cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf
ightm;]rsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmhbk&m; (txH)ü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY
ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif podkY vnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQif
om&dykMwm]csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; qif;qif;&J&J cHpm;&rnfh
tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg
jrwpGmbk&m; (txHawmf) ü jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQif
om&dykMwm (xkdodkY r[kwfvQif)]]qif;qif;&J&J
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd; &Sdaom uHonf ightm;
csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY
ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg}}[k
qkdbd\]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]&ifhusufrS
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; r&ifhusufrD
cHpm; &rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpGmbk&m;txHü jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg}}[k

qkdbd\]]ighoQifom&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]]r&ifhusufrD cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHonf ightm; &ifhusufrS cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY
ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk; onf
r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQifom&dykMwm]rsm;pGm
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf ightm; tenf;i,f
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;ae oavm}}[k podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg}}[k
qkdbd\]]ighoQifom&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]tenf;i,f cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf
ightm; rsm;pGm cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom
uHjzpfygap}[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY
ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQif
om&dykMwm]cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf
ightm; cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;r&Sdaom uHjzpfygap}
[laom ptusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü jrwaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY
ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf
r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQif om&dykMwm (xkdodkY
r[kwfvQif)]cHpm;&rnfh tusKd;r&Sdaom uHonf ightm;
cHpm;&rnfh tusKd; &Sdaom uHjzpfygap}[laom
ptusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü tusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeoavm}}[k podkY ar;vwfaomf]]ighoQif
podkYvnf; usifhoHk;onf r[kwfyg}}[k qkdbd\]]ighoQif
(xkdodkY r[kwfvQif) tb,ftusKd;iSg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;aeoenf;[k (ar;\\)

ighoQif rod&ao; rjrif&ao; ra&muf&ao;
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao; xkd;xGif;í rod&ao;aom w&m;ukd

odEkdif&ef jrifEkdif&ef a&mufEkdif&ef
rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&ef xkd;xGif;í odEkdif&ef
jrwpGmbk&m;txHü jrwaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;aeyg\
[k (qkd\)/]]ighoQif rod&ao; jrif&ao; ra&muf&ao;
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao; xkd;xGif;í rod&ao;aom w&m;ukd
odEkdif&ef jrifEkdif&ef a&mufEkdif&ef
rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&ef xkd;xGif;í odEkdif&ef
jrwpGmbk&m;txHü jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhoHk;ae&aom w&m;um; tb,fygenf;}}[k (ar;)/

ighoQif]]pum; 'ku©wnf;}}[k rod&ao; jrif&ao;
ra&muf&ao; rsufarSmufrjyK&ao; xkd;xGif;í
rod&ao;aom w&m;ukd odEkdif&ef jrifEkdif&ef
a&mufEkdif&ef rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&efhxkd;xGif;í
odEkdif&ef jrwpGmbk&m;txHü jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhoHk;aeyg\? ighoQif]]pum; 'ku©
jzpfamumif;wnf;}}[k/y/ ighoQif]]pum;
'ku©csKyf&mwnf;}}[k/y/ ighoQif]]pum;
'ku©csKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufamumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k rod&ao; jrif&ao; ra&muf&ao;
rsufarSmuf rjyK&ao; xkd;xGif;í rod&ao;aom w&m;ukd
odEkdif&ef jrifEkdif&ef a&mufEkdif&ef rsufarSmuf
jyKEkdif&ef xkd;xGif;í odEkdif&ef jrwpGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;aeygV ighoQif ponfum;
rod&ao; jrif&ao; ra&muf&ao; rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;
xkd;xGif;í rod&ao;aom w&m;ukd odEkdif&ef
jrifEkdif&ef a&mufEkdif&ef rsufarSmufjyKEkdif&ef
xkd;xGif;í odEkdif&ef jrwpGmbk&m;txHü
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;aeyg\[k (qkd\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ord'" dokwf

14/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmtxHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeaom
toQiford'""dtm; toQifom&dykMwmonf podkY
rdefYawmfrl\-\]]ighoQiford'""d a,mufsm;\
tMuHtpnf[laom OdwufwdkYonf tb,fvQiftaMumif;&Sdí
jzpfukefoenf;}}/ toQifbk&m; emrf¹/₂kyfvQif
taMumif;&Sdí jzpfygukef\ ord'""d xkd0dwufwdkYonf
tb,fü xl;jcm;jcif;odkY a&muf oenf;/ toQifbk&m; "mwf
(oabm)wdkYü xl;jcm;jcif;odkY a&mufygukef\ ord'""d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdukefoenf;/
toQifbk&m; zóvQif jzpfaMumif; &Sdygukef\? ord'""d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif aygif;qHk&m
&Sdukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m; a0'emvQif aygif;qHk&m
&Sdygukef\ ord'""d xkdw&m;wdkYonf tb,fvQif
tOD;&Sdukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m; orm"dvQif
tOD;&Sdygukef\ ord'""d xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif
tBuD;tuJ&Sdukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m; owdvQif tBuD;tuJ
&Sdygukef\ ord'""d xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif
vGefuJrl &Sdukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m; ynmvQif vGefuJrl
&Sdygukef\ ord'""d xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif
tESpfom& &Sdukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
0drkwåd]zkdvf}vQif tESpfom& &Sdygukef\ ord'""d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fü ouf0ifukefoenf;/ toQifbk&m;
tNrKduf (edAÁmef) ü ouf0ifukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

]]ord'""d a,mufsm;\ tMuHtpnf[laom OdwufwdkYonf
tb,fvQif taMumif;&Sdí jzpfukef oenf;}}[k podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; emrf¹/₂kyfvQif
taMumif;&Sdukefí jzpfygukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord'""d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fü xl;jcm;jcif;odkY
a&mufukefoenf;}}[k podkY ar;onf
&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; "mwfwdkYü xl;jcm;jcif;odkY
a&mufygukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord'""d xkd0dwufwdkYonf
tb,fvQif jzpfaMumif; &Sdukefoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; zóvQif

jzpfamumif;&Sdygukef\}}[k qkd\?]]ord''d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif aygif;qHk&m &Sdukef
oenf;}}[k ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; a0'emvQif
aygif;qHk&m &Sdygukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord''d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fvQif tOD;&Sdukefoenf;}}[k
podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; orm"dvQif
tOD;&Sdygukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord''d xkd0dwufwdkYonf
tb,fvQif tBuD;tu] &Sdukef oenf;}}[k podkY ar;onf
&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; owdvQif tBuD;tu]
&Sdygukef\}}[k qkdV ord''d xkd0dwufwdkYonf
tb,fvQif vGefujrl &Sdukefoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; ynmvQif vGefujrl
&Sdygukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord''d xkd0dwufwdkYonf
tb,fvQif tESpf om& &Sdukefoenf;}}[k podkY
ar;onf&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; 0drkwåd]zkdvf}vQif
tESpfom& &Sdyghukef\}}[k qkdV]]ord''d
xkd0dwufwdkYonf tb,fü ouf0ifukefoenf;}}[k ar;onf
&Sdaomf]]toQifbk&m; tNrKduf (edAÁmef) ü
ouf0ifygukef\}}[k qkdV ord''d aumif;aypG
aumif;aypG? ord''d oifonf ar;wkdif; ar;wkdif;
aumif;pGmyif ajzqkdEkdif ay\? xkdar;wkdif;
ajzEkdifojzifhvnf; (igajzEkdifonf[lí) txifrBuD;avvifh[k
rdefYqkdV

pwkw¬okwf/

5-*@okwf

15/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; ESpfata&twGuf
rsm;pGmMumjrifhaom tkdif;trm]tem} onf (&Sd&m\)?
xkdtkdif;trmtm; rnfoturQ azmuvc]Gí
jyK&onfr[kwfukefaom tayguf0ukd;ck[laom tem0
ukd;aygufwdkYonf &Sdukef&m\? xkdtem0
ukd;aygufwdkYrS wfpfHkwpf&m,kdusygrl

rpifMu,faom t&mom ,kdus&m\? raumif;aom
teHYom ,kdus&m\? pufqkyfzG,faom t&mom ,kdus
&m\? wpfpHkwpf&m yGg;pD;ygrl rpifMu,faom t&mom
yGg;pD;&m\? raumif;aom teHYom yGg;pD; &m\?
pufqkyfzG,faom t&mom yGg;pD;&m\/
&[ef;wdkY]]tkdif;trm}}[laom ptrnfonf rdbwdkY\
okufaoG;aMumifhjzpfaom? xrif; rkefYwdkYjzifh
BuD;yGg;aptyfaom? rjrJjcif;oabm
eHYomaysmif;wdkYjzifh yGwfoyfay;&jcif;oabm?
qkyfe,fay;&jcif;oabm?
NyKduGJysufpD;jcif;oabm&Sdaom?
r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYjzifhNyD;aom pcE``m ukd,f\
trnfwnf;/ xkdcE``mukd,f tkdif;trmtm; rnfoturQ
azmufc]Gí jyK&onf r[kwfukefaom tayguf0ukd;ck[laom
tem0 ukd;aygufwdkYonf &Sdukef&m\?
xkdtem0ukd;aygufwdkYrS wpfpHkwpf&m ,kdusygrl
rpifMu,faom t&mom ,kdus&m\? raumif;aom
teHYom ,kdus&m\? pufqkyfzG,faom
t&mom ,kdus&m\? wpfpHkwpf&m yGg;pD;ygrl
rpifMu,faom t&mom yGg;pD;&m\? raumif;aom
teHYom yGg;pD;&m\? pufqkyfzG,faom t&mom
yGg;pD;&m\ &[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh p (cE``m)ukd,fü
NiD;aiGUMuukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-onmokwf

16/ &[ef;wdkY ponmukd;rsKd;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;Muukefrl? Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKMuukefrl
tusKd; rsm;ukef\? tmedoifrs;ukef\
tNrKdufedAÁmefodkY ouf0ifukef\
tNrKdufedAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\
tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-rwifhw,f[k

trSwfjyKrl]tokbonm}? aojcif;ü trSwfjyKrl]r&Ponm}?
tpm;tpmü pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwfjyKrl]tm[ma&
y#dulvonm}? avmu tm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmfzG,f[k
trSwfjyKrl]oAAavmau tebd&wdonm}? rjrJ[k
trSwfjyKrl]tedpö onm}? rjrJ&mü qif;&J[k
trSwfjyKrl]tedapö 'ku©onm}? qif;&J&mü
tpkd;r&]twår[kwf}[k trSwfjyKrl]'kau© tewåonm}?
y,fjcif;üjzpfaom trSwfjyKrl]y[meonm}? wyfrufrl
uif;jcif;ü jzpfaom trSwfjyKrl]0d&m*onm}wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ponmukd;rsKd;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;Muukefrl? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKMuukefrl
tusKd;rsm;ukef\? tmedoifrsm;ukef\
tNrKdufedAAmefodkY ouf0ifukef\
tNrKdufedAAmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-ukvokwf

17/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 'g,umwdkY tdrfodkY
ruyfa&muf&ao;aomf uyfa&muf&ef roifh?
uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum; xdkifae&ef roifh/
tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jrwfEdk;ojzifh
c&D;OD;rBuKdqdkukef? jrwfEdk;ojzifh &Sdrck;ukef?
jrwfEdk;ojzifh ae&mray;ukef? xif&Sm; &Sdaom
vSLzG,f0w→Kukd xdk&[ef;tm; vQKdU0Sufukef\
tvSL0w→Ktrsm;tjym;&Sdygvsufvnf; tenf;i,frQom
ay;vSLukef\? rGefjrwfaom vSLzG,f0w→K&Sdvsufvnf;
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd
ay;vSLukef\? r½dkrao ay;vSLukef\? ½dk½dkaoao
ray;vSLukef\? w&m;em&ef csOf;uyfí raexdkifukef?
xdk&[ef;a[maom w&m;ukd aumif;pGm remukef/

&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg ukd;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
'g,umwdkYtdrfodkY ruyfa&muf&ao;aomf
uyfa&muf&ef roifh? uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum;
xdkifae&ef roifh/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
'g,umwdkY tdrfodkY ruyfa&muf&ao;aomf
uyfa&muf&efoifh\? uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum;
xdkifae&ef oifh\ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
jrwfEdk;ojzifh c&D;OD;BuKdqdkukef\? jrwfEdk;ojzifh
&Sdcdk;ukef\? jrwfEdk;ojzifh ae&may;ukef\? xif&Sm;
&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd xdk&[ef;tm; rvQKdU0Suf?
tvSL0w→Ktrsm;tjym;&Sdaomf trsm;tjym;
ay;vSLukef\? rGefjrwfaom vSLzG,f0w→K&Sdaomf
rGefjrwfaom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd ay;vSLukef\? ½dk½dk
aoao ay;vSLukef\? r½dkrao rvSLukef? w&m;em&ef
csOf;uyfí xdkifaeukef\? xdk&[ef; a[maom w&m;ukd
aumif;pGm emukef\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom 'g,umwdkY
tdrfodkY ruyfa&muf&ao;aomf uyfa&muf&ef oifh\?
uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum; xdkifae&ef oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-e0*Fkaygoxokwf

18/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom usifhoHk;tyfaom Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;\?
tmedoifBuD;\? wefcdk;BuD;\? BuD;aom
ysHUESHUjcif;&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkY
usifhoHk;tyfaom t*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oykofonf tusKd;BuD;oenf;?
tmedoifBuD;oenf;? BuD;aom ysHUESHUjcif;&Sdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü t&d,mjzpfao
wynfhonf þodkY qifjci\?]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
toufowfjci;ukd y,fí toufowfjci;rS a&SmifMuOfukef\
wkwfukd csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\? vufeufukd
csxm;NyD;jzpfukef\? &Sufjci;&Sdukef\
oem;wwfukef\? cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdv;vsuf aeukef\? igonfvnf;
þwpfnOfhESifh wpfaeYywfHk; toufowfjci;ukd y,fí
toufowfjci;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf wkwfukd csxm;vsuf
vufeufukd csxm;vsuf &Sufjci;&Sdvsuf oem;vsuf
cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdv;vsuf
aetHh/ þtaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf; &[EÅmwdkYukd
twkvdkufí jyKtHh? ightm; Oykof usifhoHk;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k qifjciV þyXrt*FgESifh
jynfhpHkV/]&[EÅmwdkYonf toufxufqHk;
jrifhaomae&m jrwfaomae&mü aejci;ukd y,fí
jrifhaomae&m jrwfaomae&mü aejci;rS
a&SmifMuOfukef\? anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap
jruftci;üjzpfap edrfhaomae&mü aeukef\? igonfvnf;
þwpfnOfhESifh wpfaeYywfHk; jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaomae&mü aejci;ukd y,fí jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaomae&mü aejci;rS a&SmifMuOfvsuf
anmifapmif;i,füjzpfap jruftci;üjzpfap
edrfhaomae&mü aeygtHh/ þtaMumif;t*Fgjzifhvnf;
&[EÅmwdkYukd twkvdkufí jyKygtHh? ightm;
OykofusifhoHk;tyfonfvnf; jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k qifjciV
þt|rt*FgESifh jynfhpHkV arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmukd ysHUESHUapí
aeV/ xdkYtwl ESpfck ajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/
oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/ av;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmukd ysHUESHUapí aeV þenf;jzifh
txufatmufzDvm tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü
&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;ukd rdrdESifh twljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuukd jyefYajymaom

jrifhjrwaom twdkif; t&Snf r&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NiKdjiifjicif;r&Sdaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapvsuf ae\ pe0rt*FgESifh jynfhpHk\
&[ef;wdkY podkY usifhoHk;tyfaom
t*Fgukd;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom Oykof onf
tusKd;BuD;\? tmedoif BuD;\? wefcdk;BuD;\? BuD;aom
ysHUESHUjicif;&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-a'0wmokwf

19/ &[ef;wdkY þnOfhüyif ewfrsm;pGmwdkYonf
nOfhOD;;HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,f tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;ukd xGef;vif;apvsuf ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfvmMuNyD;aemuf ighukd &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü &yfwnfMuvsuf]]toQifbk&m; a&S;
tcgu vlijzpfMuol tuREfkyfwdkY\ tdrfwdkYodkY
&[ef;wdkYonf csOf;uyfawmfrlMuygukef\? toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfwdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYukd
c&D;OD;BudKqdkcJhMuygukef\? &Sdcdk;jcif;ukdrlum;
rjyKcJhMuygukef? toQifbk&m; xdktuREfkyfwdkYonf
rjynfhpHkaom trl&Sdukefí ESvHk;rom aemifwlyefum
,kwfnhHaom bHkodkY a&mufMu&ygukef\}}[k
avQmufMuukef\ tjcm;ewfrsm;pGmwdkYuvnf;
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgu
vlijzpfMuol tuREfkyfwdkY\ tdrfwdkYodkY &[ef;wdkYonf
csOf;uyfMuygukef\? toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfwdkYonf
xdk&[ef;wdkYukd c&D;OD;BudKqdkcJhMuygukef\?
&Sdcdk;cJhMuygukef\? xdk&[ef;awmfwdkYtm;
ae&mukdrlum; ray;cJhMuygukef? toQifbk&m;
xdktuREfkyfwdkYonf rjynfhpHkaom trl&Sdukefí
ESvHk;rom aemifw lyefum ,kwfnhHaom bHkodkY

a&mufMu&ygukef\}}[k avQmufMuukef/
tjcm;ewfrsm;pGmwdkYuvnf; ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgu vljzpfMuol
tuREfkyfwdkY\ tdrfwdkYodkY &[ef;wdkYonf
csOf;uyfMuygukef\? toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfwdkYonf
xdk&[ef;wdkYukd c&D;OD;BudKqdkcJhMuygukef\
&Sdcck;cJhMuygukef\? ae&may;cJhMuygukef\
pGrf;tm;&Sd oavmuf tiftm;&Sdoavmufum;
ra0zef]rvSL'gef; } cJhMuygukef/y/
pGrf;tm;&Sdoavmuf tiftm; &Sdoavmuf
a0zef]vSL'gef;}cJhMuygukef\? w&m;em&efrlum;
csOf;uyfí rxdkifcJhMuygukef/y/ w&m; em&ef csOf;uyfí
xdkifcJhMuygukef\? em;pkdufírlum; w&m;ukd
remcJhMuygukef/y/ em;pkdufí w&m;ukd
emcJhMuygukef\? emMum;NyD;írlum; w&m;ukd
aqmifrxm;cJhMuygukef/y/ emMum;NyD;í vnf;
w&m;ukd aqmifxm;cJhMuygukef\? aqmifxm;NyD;
w&m;wdkY\ teuf (t"dyÜg,f) ukdrlum;
rpl;prf;cJhMuygukef/y/ aqmifxm;NyD;w&m;wdkY\ teuf
(t"dyÜg,f) ukdvnf; pl;prf;cJhMuygukef\? teuf ygVdukd
odí w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukd rusifhcJhMuygukef/
toQifbk&m; xdktuREfkyfwdkY onf rjynfhpHkaom
trl&Sdukefí ESvHk;rom aemifwylyefum ,kwfnhHaom
bHkodkY a&mufMu&ygukef\}}[k avQmufMuukef/
tjcm;ewfrsm;pGmwdkYuvnf; ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgu
vljzpfMuolhtuREfkyfwdkY\ tdrfwdkYodkY
&[ef;wdkYonf csOf;uyfMuygukef\? toQifbk&m;
tuREfkyfwdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYukd
c&D;OD;BudKqdkcJhMuygukef\
&Sdcck;cJhMuygukef\? ae&may;cJhMuygukef\
pGrf;tm;&Sd oavmuf tiftm;&Sdoavmuf
a0zef]vSL'gef;} cJhMuygukef\? w&m;em&ef csOf;uyfí
xdkifcJhMuygukef\? em;pkdufívnf; w&m;ukd

emcJhMuygukef\? emMum;NyD;ívnf; w&m;ukd
aqmifxm;cJhMu ygukef\? aqmifxm;NyD;w&m;wdkY\
teuf (t"dyÜg,f) ukdvnf; pl;prf;cJhMuygukef\
teufygVduk odí w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhukdvnf;
usifhcJhMuygukefV toQifbk&m; xdktuREfkyfwdkYonf
jynfhpHkaom trl&Sdukefí ESvHk;romr&SdbJ
aemifwwpfzef rylyefMubJ jrifhjrwaom bHkodkY
a&mufMu&ygukef\}}[k avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
xdkt&mwdkYum; opfyif&if;wdkYwnf;?
xdkt&mwdkYum; qdwfNidrf&mt&yfwdkYwnf;?
&[ef;wdkY (udavomukd) ½ldUNrKdufMuukefavmh?
rarhravsmhMuukefvifh? xdka&S;jzpfaom
ewfwdkYujhodkY aemufrS ESvHk;romolwdkY
rjzpfMuukefvifh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-a0vmrokwf

20/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeaom temxydPfolaX;tm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

]ol<u,f oif\ tdrfö tvSLukd ay;vSL\avm}}[k
ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf\ tdrfö tvSLukd ay;vSLyg\
xdktvSLonfvnf; ytHk;&nfvQif
ESpfcGufajrmufaom ,kwfnHhaom qefujGxrif;rQom
jzpfygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f ,kwfnHhonfjzpfap rGefjrwfonfjzpfap tvSLukd
ay;vSL\? xdktvSLukdvnf; r½dkrao vSLygrl? pdwfrygbJ

vSLygrl? rdrdvufjzifh (ukd,fwdkif) r[kwfb] vSLygrl?
vTifhypfouJhodkY vSLygrl? uH uH\ tusKd;&Sd\[k
t,l&SdbJ vSLygrl xdktvSL\ tusKd;jzpfav&mwdkif;ü
rGefjrwfaom tpmukd oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfrñGwf?
rGefjrwfaom t0wfukd oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfrñGwf?
rGefjrwfaom ,mOfukd oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfrñGwf?
rGefjrwfaom umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYü oHk;aqmif&ef
pdwfrñGwf? xdktvSL&Sif\ om;r,m; uRef tapch
tvkyform;wdkYonfvnf; (ajympum;ukd) remcHukef?
em; raxmifukef? od&ef pdwfukd rxm;ukef/
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ol<u,f r¹/₂dkrao
jyKtyfukefaom (aumif;rl) uHwdkY\ tusKd;onf podkY
jzpfwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/

ol<u,f ,kwfnHhonfjzpfap rGefjrwfonfjzpfap tvSLudk
ay;vSL\? xdktvSLukdvnf; ¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoao vSLygrl?
pdwfyg0ifpm;pGm vSLygrl? rdrdvufjzifh (ukd,fwdkif)
vSLygrl? vTifhypfouJhodkY r[kwfb] vSLygrl? uHuH\
tusKd;&Sd\[k t,l&Sdí vSLygrl tvSL\
tusKd;jzpfav&mwdkif;ü rGefjrwfaom tpmukd
oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfñGwf\? rGefjrwfaom t0wfukd
oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfñGwf\? rGefjrwfaom ,mOfukd
oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfñGwf\? rGefjrwfaom
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYü oHk;aqmif&ef pdwfñGwf\?
xdktvSL&Sif\ om;r,m; uRef tapch
tvkyform;wdkYonfvnf; (ajympum;ukd) emch
vkdukef\? em;axmifukef\? od&ef pdwfukd xm;ukef/
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ol<u,f
¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoao jyKtyfukefaom (aumif;rl) uHwdkY\
tusKd;onf podkY jzpfwwfaom aMumifhwnf;/

ol<u,f a&S;u jzpfzl;onfum; a0vmrrnfaom ykPÖm;
([k) &SdcJhzl;\? xdkykPÖm;onf prQBuD;us,faom
tvSLudk vSLcJh\? aiGjzifhjynfhaom
a&TcGuf&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\
a&Tjzifhjynfhaom

aiGcGuf&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\
&wemckepfyg;jzifh jynfhaom aMu;cGuf
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\? a&Twefqm
a&TwHcGef a&TuGef&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom qif
&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\? jcaoFha&
usm;a& opfa& y@KurÁvmwdkYjzifh jch&Htyfukefaom
a&Twefqm a&TwHcGef a&TuGef&ufwdkYjzifh
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom&xm;&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYuk
d vSLcJh\? bJGUjzLykqdk;cif;tyfukefaom
aiG(EdkYa&cH) cGuf&Sdukefaom
EGm;r&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\
ywåjrm;em;awmif;0wfaom trsKd;orD;&Spfaomif;
av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\? arG;&Snf aumfaZmBuD;
om;arG;jzLtcif; yef;ajymufjc,fom;arG;tcif;jzifh
cif;tyfukefaom? 0Hydkifha& tcif;jrwfc (eDaom)
rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sdukefaom
yv'if&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\
odrfarGUEl;nHhaom acgrrnfaomykqdk; odrfarGUAom
ykd;csnft0wf odrfarGUAom 0gcsnf t0wf
uka#&Spfaomif; av;axmifwdkYukd vSLcJh\? xrif;cJzG,f
pm;zG,f vsufzG,f aomufzG,fukd vSLjcif;üum;
qdkzG,fr&Sd jrpfa&pD;ouJhodkY xif&ukef/
ol<u,f]]xdktcgu jzpfCjhaom xdkBuD;us,faom tvSLukd
vSLcJhaom a0vmrykPÖm;[lonf tjcm;oljzpfwef&m\}}[k
oifhtm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\? ol<u,f xdktaMumif;ukd
podkY rrSwfvifh? igonf xdktcgu a0vmrykPÖm;
jzpfCjhzl;\? igonf xdkBuD;us,faom tvSLukd vSLcJh/
ol<u,f xdktvSLü jrwfaom tvSLukd cHxdkufol
wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ r&SdcJh? wpfOD; wpfa,mufrQ
jrwfaom tvSLukd rokwfoifEdkifcJh/

ol<u,f a0vmrykPÖm;onf tMuifBuD;us,faom
tvSLukd vSLcJh\ tMuifwpfOD; wpfa,muf onfum;
t,ljynfhphkol aomwmyefwpfOD;ukd auR;arG;&m\
xdkaomwmyefwpfOD;ukd auR;arG; &jcif;onf

xdka0vmrykPÖm;\ tvSLBuD;xuf omí tusKd;BuD;V
tMuifolonf aomwmyef wpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\
tMuifolonfum; ou'g*grfwpfOD;ukd auR;arG;&m\
pou'g*grf wpfOD;ukd auR;arG;&jcif;onf
xdkaomwmyefwpf&mukd auR;arG;&jcif;xufomí
tusKd;BuD;V tMuifolonf ou'g*grfwpf&mukd
auR;arG;&m\
tMuifolonfum; tem*grfwpfOD;ukd
auR;arG; &m\y/ tMuifolonf tem*grfwpf&mukd
auR;arG;&m\
tMuifolonfum; &[EÅmwpfyg;ukd
auR;arG;&m\y/ tMuifolonf &[EÅmwpf&mukd
auR;arG;&m\
tMuifolonfum; yapöuAk' gwpfyg;ukd
auR;arG;&m\y/ tMuifolonf yapöu Ak' gwpf&mukd
auR;arG;&m\
tMuifolonfum; ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
auR;arG;&m\y/ tMuifolonfum;
jrwpfGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef; oHCmukd
auR;arG;&m\y/ tMuifolonfum;
t&yfav;rsufESmü&Sdaom oHCmukd &nfnTef;í
ausmif;aqmuf&m\y/ tMuifolonfum;
MunfndKpdwf&Sdojzifh bk&m; w&m; oHCmukd
ukd;uG,f &m[k qnf;uyf&m\y/ tMuifolonfum;
MunfndKpdwf&Sdojzifh olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfri? ray;onfukd ,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOfri?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;;Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&Smif
uOfri? r[kwfrfSefajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfri? ,pfri;arhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&uf aomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfri ([laom)
odu©myk'fwdkYukd aqmufwnf&m\ tMuifolonfum;
t,kwfojzifh eHYom wpf&SLcefYrQ tcsdefavmuf
arwåmpdwfukd yGg;rsm;&m\
(tMuifolonfum;
vufzspfwfwGufcefYrQ tcsdefavmuf tedpöonmukd
yGg;rsm;&m\
pvufzspfwfwGufcefYhtcsdefavmuf
tedpöonmukd yGg;rsm;jcif;onf

xdkarwåmyGg;rsm;jcif;xufomí tusKd;BuD;V ol<u,f
a0vmrykPÖm;onf tMuif tvSLBuD;ukd vSLcJh\?
tMuifolonfum; t,ljynfhphKkol (aomwmyef) wpfOD;ukd
auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonf t,ljynfhphKkol (aomwmyef)
wpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum;
ou'g*grfwpfOD;ukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonf ou'g*grf
wpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum;
tem*grfwpfOD;ukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonf
tem*grfwpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum;
&[EÅmwpfyg;ukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifol onf
&[EÅmwpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum;
yapöuAk'gwpfyg;ukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonf
yapöuAk'gwpf&mukd auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum;
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd auR;arG; &m\?
tMuifolonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmukd
auR;arG;&m\? tMuifolonfum; t&yf
av;rsufESmü&Sdaom oHCmukd &nfnTef;í
ausmif;aqmuf&m\? tMuifolonf MunfndKpdwf&Sdojzifh
bk&m; w&m; oHCmukd ukd;uG,f&m[k qnf;uyf&m\?
tMuifolonfum; MunfndKpdwf&Sdojzifh
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfrl/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfrl[laom odu©myk'fwdkYukd
aqmufwnf&m\? tMuifolonf eHYom wpf&SLcefYrQ
tcsdefavmuf arwåmpdwfukd yGg;rsm;&m\?
tMuifolonfum; vufzspfwpfwGufcefYrQ tcsdefavmuf
tedpöonmukd yGg;rsm;&m\? pvufzspfwpfwGufcefYrQ
tcsdefavmuf tedpöonmukd yGg;rsm;jcif; onf
xdkarwåmpdwfukd yGg;rsm;jcif;xuf omí tusKd;BuD;\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf oD[em'0*f NyD;V

3-owåm0go0*f 1-wdXmeokwf

21/ &[ef;wdkY Owå&uk¹/₂kuRef;aevlwdkYonf
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh wm0wð omewfwdkYukd
vnf;aumif;? ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ol vlwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
vTrf;rkd; omvGefukefV tb,ftaMumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-wyfrufrl]wPSm} r&SdMuukef?
(ighypönf;[k) odrf;qnf;rl r&Sdukef? tESpf
wpfaxmif[laom toufjr]jcif;*kPfxl; &SdukefV &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Owå& uk¹/₂kuRef;
aevlwdkYonf wm0wð
omewfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?]ZrÁL'dyfuRef;}
olvlwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vTrf;rkd; omvGefukefV
&[ef;wdkY wm0wð omewfwdkYonf
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
Owå&uk¹/₂kuRef;aevlwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ol vlwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vTrf;rkd;
omvGefukefV tb,ftaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ewftoufjzifhvnf;aumif;? ewftqif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
ewfcsrf;omjzifhvnf;aumif; omvGefukefV &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh wm0wð omewfwdkYonf
Owå& uk¹/₂kuRef;aevlwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ol vlwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vTrf;rkd;
omvGefukefV &[ef;wdkY ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ol vlwdkYonf
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Owå&uk¹/₂kuRef;ae
vlwdkYukd vnf;aumif;? wm0wð
omewfwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vTrf;rkd;omvGefukefV
tb,ftaMumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &J&ifhukef?
(ckdkifjrjaom) owd&Sdukef? puRef;ü
jrwfaomtusifh]t|*Øur*f} ukd usifhoHk;&V &[ef;wdkY
ptaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ol

vlwdkYonf wm0wð omewfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
Owå&uk½kuRef;aevlwdkYukdvnf;aumif; vTrf;rkd;
omvGefukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-tócVKuFokwf

22/ &[ef;wdkY jrif;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? jrif;wdkYü
vGefujaom jrif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;wdkYü vGefujaom
a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;? oHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; a[mMum;aytHh?
xkdw&m;ukd emMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY jrif;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifh rjynfhpHk?
tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHk/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonfum; vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom jrif;i,fonfum; vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; jrif;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
a,musfm;i,fonf vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifh
rjynfhpHk? tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHk/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,musfm;i,fonfum;

vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom a,musfm;i,fonfum;
vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifh vnf; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcf;ESifh jynfhpHkí tqif;ESifh rjynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHkoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; 'ku©opömwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh od\?]]pum;
'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',opömwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh od\?]]pum; 'ku©\
csKyf&m eda&m"opömwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm
tjym;tm;jzifh od\?]]pum; 'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifh (r*³/₄opöm)wnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV podkU
odjrifjcf;ukd xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (ÓPfwf;[laom) vsifjrefjcf;
[k ig qdkV tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
"r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
Ode,üvnf;aumif; jyóemukd ar;tyfaomf wGefYqkwf\?
rajzqdkEkdkif? podkY rajzqdkEkdkifjcf;ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (*kPfwf;[laom) tqif;r&Sd[k igqdkV
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd r&? pypönf;av;yg; r&jcif;ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ tvHk;t&yfr&Sd[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf vsifjrefjcf;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
tqif;ESifh rjynfhpHk? tvHk;t&yfESifh rjynfhpHk/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkí
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHkoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; 'ku©opömwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV/y/]]pum;
'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh

(r^{*3/4}opöm)wnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh
od\ podkU odjCIF;ukd xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ (ÓPfwnf;[laom)
vsifjrefjCIF;[k igqdk\ tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
"r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemukd ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEkdkif\?
rwGefYqkwf? podkY ajzqdkEkdkifjCIF;ukd
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom) tqif;[k igqdk\ ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukdum; r&? podkY r&jCIF;ukd
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tvHk;t&yfr&Sd[k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
tvHk;t&yfESifhum; rjynfhpHk/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf
vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; 'ku©opömwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh od\y/]]pum;
'ku©csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh
(r^{*3/4}opöm)wnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tjym;tm;jzifh
od\ podkU odjCIF;ukd xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ (ÓPfwnf;[laom)
vsifjrefjCIF;[k igqdk\ tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
"r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemukd ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEkdkif\?
rwGefYqkwf? podkY ajzqdkEkdkifjCIF;ukd
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom) tqif;[k igqdk\ ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &\? podkY&jCIF;ukd
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tvHk;t&yf[k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif a,musfm;i,fonf vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifh
vnf; jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
a,musfm;i,foHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY jrif;wdkYü vGefujaom jrif;oHk;rsKd;[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;]

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü jrif;wdkYü vGefujaom
jrif;tcsKdUonf/y/ vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\< tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; jrif;wdkYü
vGefujaom jrif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;]

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;wdkYü vGefujaom
a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;]

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü a,musfm;wdkYü vGefujaom
a,musfm;tcsKdUonf/y/ vsifjrefjcf;ESifh vnf; jynfhpHk\
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\< tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif a,musfm;wdkYü
vGefujaom a,musfm;onf/y/ vsifjrefjcf;ESifh vnf;
jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkoenf;] &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;]taESmiftz]GU}wdkY\
t<uif;rhJukefjcf; aMumifh jA[®mUbHkü
Oyygwfy#doaE"aeí xdkbHküomvQif
y&dedAÁmefjyK\< xdkjA[®mUbHkrS jyefvnfjcf;
oabmr&Sd? podkY oHa,mZO f]aESmifBuKd;}wdkY\
ukefcef;jcif;ukd xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (ÓPfwf;[laom)
vsifjrefjcf;[k igqdkV tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
"r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemukd ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEkdkif\
rwGefYqkwf? podkY ajzqdkEkdkifjcf; ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (*kPfwf;[laom) tqif;[k igqdkV ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuf tyHhjzpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &\? podkY &jcif;ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ tvHk;t&yf[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif a,musfm;wdkYü vGefujaom a,musfm;onf
vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\< tqif;ESifhvnf;

jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; a,musfm;wdkYü vGefujaom
a,musfm;oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmZmenfjrir;aumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf/y/ vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tqif;ESifhvnf;jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
tmZmenfjrir;aumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p avmuü
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf/y/
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tqif; ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY
tb,fodkYvQif tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf/y/
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHkoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0g
w&m;r&Sdaom (udavomrS) vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí jynfhpHkapvsuf ae\? podkY
jynfhpHkjcif;ukd xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (ÓPfwnf;[laom)
vsifjrefjcif;[k igqdkV tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
"r®üvnf;aumif;? tcsif;csif; ykdif;jcm;tyfaom
0de,üvnf;aumif; jyóemukd ar;tyfaomf ajzqdkEkdkif\?
rwGefYqkwf? podkY ajzqdkEkdkifjcif;ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ (*kPfwnf;[laom) tqif;[k igqdkV ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYukd &\? podkY&jcif;ukd
xdkyk*³/₄dKvf\ tvHk;t&yf[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf

vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvnf; jynfhphK\? tqif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhphK\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhphKV &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-wPSmrlvuokwf

23/ &[ef;wdkY wPSmt&if;cH&Sdaom
w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd a[maytHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emukef avmh/ &[ef;wdkY wPSmt&if;cH&Sdaom
w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

wPSmukdpJGí &SmrSD;jcif; (jzpf\)?

&SmrSD;jcif;ukdpJGí &jcif; (jzpf\)?

&jcif;ukdpJGí (MuHpnf) qHk;jzwfjCIF; (jzpf\)?

(MuHpnf) qHk;jzwfjCIF;ukdpJGí qE´&m* (jzpf\)?

qE´&m*ukdpJGí ig igh[m[k tm;BuD;aom
qHk;jzwfjCIF; (jzpf\)?

tm;BuD;aom qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk pJGí odrf;qnf;jcif;
(jzpf\)?

odrf;qnf;jcif;ukdpJGí 0efwdkjCIF; (jzpf\)?

0efwdkjCIF;ukdpJGíapmifha&SmufjCIF; (jzpf\)?

apmifha&SmufjCIF;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
wkwfukdifjCIF; vufeufukdifjCIF; cdkuf&efjzpfjCIF;
jiif;cHkjCIF; pum;rsm;jCIF; eif oif ([k qdkjCIF;)
ukef;wdkufjCIF; trSm;ajymjCIF;[laom rsm;pGmukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukefV &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; wPSmt&if;cH&Sdaom
w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-owåm0gookwf

24/ &[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwdkYonf
bukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom ewf tcsKdUaom
0dedygwduESifh vlwdkYujhodkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;
ujGjym;í y#doaE"onmcsif;vnf; ujGjym;ukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\ pum; yXrowå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yXrpsmefbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYujhodkY ukd,foP²mefcsif; ujGjym;í
y#doaE" onmcsif; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; 'kwd,owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmbó&bHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYujhodkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE"onmcsif; ujGjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; wwd,owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY okbudPSmbHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYujhodkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE"onmcsif; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; pwkw→owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tonowfbHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYujhodkY onmr&Sdukefaom tm¹/₂Hkukd
cHpm;rlr&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\ pum;
ylörowå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ¹/₂lyonmwdkYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif
emewåonmwdkYukd
vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmumom

eíööm,webHkodkY a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf
&SdukefV pum; q|owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmumomelööm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlööm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &SdukefV pum; owår owå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPlööm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif; vsuf) tmudlönm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &SdukefV pum; t|rowå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tmudlönm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf &SdukefV pum;
e0rowå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; owå0gwdkY\
ae&mukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ynmokwf

25/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf ynmjzifh pdwfukd
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aomtcg xdk&[ef;
tm;]]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? p
(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm; (jyKzG,fudpö)
r&SdawmhNyD[k (ig) od\}}[k ppum;ukd qdk&efoifhV
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ynmjzifh pdwfukd
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfoenf;[lrl-]]ig\
pdwfonf &m*uif;\}}[k ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm

yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf a'gouif;\}}[k
ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf arm[uif;\}}[k
ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf &m*ESifh
wuGjzpfjcf;oaabm r&Sd}}[k ynmjzifh pdwfukd
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf
a'goESifhwuGjzpfjcf;oaabm r&Sd}}[k ynmjzifh
pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\
pdwfonf arm[ESifhwuGjzpfjcf;oaabm r&Sd}}[k
ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf umrb0tvdkYiSg
jyefvnfjcf;oaabm r&Sd}}[k ynmjzifh pdwfukd
aumif;pGmhyGg;rsm; tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\ pdwfonf
½lyb0tvdkYiSg jyefvnfjcf;oaabm r&Sd}}[k ynmjzifh
pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/]]ig\
pdwfonf t½lyb0tvdkYiSg jyefvnfjcf;oaabmr&Sd}}[k
ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf ynmjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaoamtgcg
xdk&[ef;tm;]]jzpfri]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f udpöukd
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD[k (ig) od\}}[li
bpum;ukd qdk&ef oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

ylörokwf/

6-odvm,lyokwf

26/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh toQifpE
'dumykwåonf &mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm;
tpmay;&mjzpfaoam a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfriV xdktcg toQifpE'dumykwåonf

&[ef;wdkYukd podkY rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifwdkY
a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
pdwfjzifh yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfaomtcgü
xdk&[ef;tm;]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD}[k igod\}][laom
ppum;ukd qdkjcif;iSg oifh\[k pw&m;ukd a[m\ ([lí
rdefYqdk\)/

podkY rdefYqdkvwfaomf toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifpE´dumykwåtm; ppum;ukd
rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifpE´dumykwå a'0'wfonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf pdwfjzifh
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfaomtcgü
xdk&[ef;tm;]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD}[k igod\[laom p
pum;ukd qdkjcif;iSg oifh\[k pw&m;ukd a[monf r[kwf/
ighoQifpE´dumykwå a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaomtcgü
xdk&[ef;tm;]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD}[k igod\}][laom
ppum;ukd qdkjcif;iSg oifh\[k podkYom w&m;ukd a[m\
([lí rdefYqdk\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifpE´dumykwåonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; ppum;ukd rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifwdkY
a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
pdwfjzifh yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaomtcgü
xdk&[ef;tm;]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd

jyKNyD;NyD? þ (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD}[k igod\}][laom
þpum;ukd qdkjCIF;iSg oifh\[k þw&m;ukd a[m\ ([lí
rdefYqdk\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifom&dykMwmonf toQifpE
´dumykwåtm; þpum;ukd rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifpE
´dumykwå a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf pdwfjzifh yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfaom tcgü
xdk&[ef;tm; jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd
jyKNyD;NyD? þ (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD[k igod\[laom þ
pum;ukd qdkjCIF;iSg oifh\[k þw&m;ukd a[monf r[kwf/
ighoQifpE´dumykwå a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;tm; pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaom tcgü xdk&[ef;tm;
jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd jyKNyD;NyD?
þ (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm; (jyKzG,fudpö)
r&SdawmhNyD[k igod\}][laom þpum;ukd
qdkjCIF;iSghoifh\[k þodkYom w&m;ukd a[m\ ([lí
rdefYqdk\)/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifpE´dumykwåonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; þpum;ukd rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifwdkY
a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
pdwfjzifh yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaomtcgü xdk&[ef;
tm;]jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd jyKNyD;NyD?
þ (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm; (jyKzG,fudpö)
r&SdawmhNyD}[k igod\}][laom þpum;ukd
qdkjCIF;iSg oifh\[k þw&m;ukd a[m\ ([lí rdefYqdk\)/

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifom&dykMwmonf toQifpE
´dumykwåtm; þpum;ukd rdefYqdk\ -]]ighoQifpE

´dumykwå a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf pdwfjzifh yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaomtcgü
xdk&[ef;tm; jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD?
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö)
ukd jyKNyD;NyD? p(r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm;
(jyKzG,fudpö) r&SdawmhNyD[k igod\[laom bpum;ukd
qdkjCIF;iSg oifh\[k pw&m;ukd a[monf r[kwf/ ighoQifpE
´dumykwå a'0'wfonf &[ef;wdkYtm; ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfaom tcgü xdk&[ef;tm;
jzpfrl]Zmwd} ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? jyKzG,f (udpö) ukd jyKNyD;NyD?
p (r*fudpö) tvdkYiSg tjcm; (jyKzG,fudpö)
r&SdawmhNyD[k igod\}}[laom bpum;ukd qdkjCIF;iSg
oifh\[k podkY om w&m;ukd a[mV ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif
&[ef;onf pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;jzpfoenf;[lrl-]]ig\ pdwfonf &m*uif;\}}
[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;
jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf a'gouif;\}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd
aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf
arm[uif;\}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf &m*ESifhwuG
jzpfjCIF;oabm r&Sd}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf
a'goESifhwuGjzpfjCIF;oabm r&Sd}}[k pdwfjzifh
pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\
pdwfonf arm[ESifhwuGjzpfjCIF;oabm r&Sd}}[k
pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;
jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf umrb0tvdkYiSg jyefvnfjCIF;oabm
r&Sd}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;
tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf ½lyb0tvdkYiSg jyefvnfjCIF;
oabm r&Sd}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpfV]]ig\ pdwfonf t½lyb0tvdkYiSg
jyefvnfjCIF;oabm r&Sd}}[k pdwfjzifh pdwfukd

aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfNyD; jzpf\ ighoQif podkY
aumif;pGm vGefajrmufaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
vGefuJukefaom rsufpdjzifh odyfukefaom
½lyg½HkwdkYonf rsufpdtm; xifjCIF;odkY
a&mufvmMuapumrl xdk&[ef;\ pdwfukd
(xdk½lyg½HkwdkYonf) rvTrf;rdk;Edkifukef? xdk&[ef;\
pdwfonf ra&maESmonfom jzpf\? wnfWHz\?
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk½lyg½Hk\ tysufukdom
½l\ ighoQif Oyrmaomfum; ajr0if&Spfawmif
ajray:&Spfawmiftm;jzifh wpfq,fhajcmuf
awmif&Sdaom ausmufwdkifonf &Sd&m\? xdktcg
ta&Sut&yfrS jyif;pGmaom avjyif;rkefwdkif; vmapumrl
xdkausmufwdkifukd rvlyfapEdkif&m? jyif;pGm
rvlyfapEdkif&m? xdkYjyif taemuft&yf/ xdkYjyif
ajrmuft&yf/ xdkYjyif awmift&yfrS jyif;pGmaom
avjyif;rkefwdkif;vmapumrl xdkausmufwdkifukd
rvlyfapEdkif&m? jyif;pGm rvlyfapEdkif&m? xdkodkY
rvlyfapEdkifjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ ighoQif
ajr0ifeufonf\tjzpf ausmufwdkifukd aumif;pGm
pdkuftyfonf\ tjzpfAMumifhwnf;/ ighoQif ptwl
aumif;pGm vGefajrmufaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
vGefuJukefaom rsufpdjzifh odyfukefaom
½lyg½HkwdkYonf rsufpdtm; xifjCIF;odkY
a&mufvmMuapumrl xdk&[ef;\ pdwfukd
(xdk½lyg½HkwdkY onf) rvTrf;rdk;Edkifukef?
xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf ra&maESmonfom jzpf\? wnfWHz\?
rwkefvlyfhjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk½lyg½Hk\
tysufukdom ½l\ vGefuJukefaom em;jzifh
odtyfukefaom o'´g½HkwdkYonf/ ESmacgif;jzifh
odtyfukefaom *E¨m½HkwdkYonf/ vQmjzifh
odtyfukefaom &om½HkwdkYonf/ ukd,fjzifh
odtyfukefaom azm|AÁm½HkwdkYonf/ pdwfjzifh
odtyfukefaom "r®m½HkwdkYonf pdwftm; xifjCIF;odkY
a&mufvmMuapumrl xdk&[ef;\ pdwfukd

(xdk"r®m½HkwdkYonf) rvTrf;rdk;Edkifukef?
xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf ra&maESmonfom jzpf\? wnfWHz\?
rwkefvlyfcif;odkY a&muf\? xdk"r®m½Hk\
tysufukdom ½l\k (rdefYqdk\)/

q|okwf/

7-yXr a0&okwf

27/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xdkkifaeaom temxydPfolaX;tm;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\<u,f
tMuif tcgü t&d,mwynfhtm; ab;&efig;rsKd;wdkYonf
Nidrf;at;ukef\?
aomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
xdktcg xdk&t&d,mwynfhonf (ajymqdkjcif;iSg)
tvkd&SdcJhrl (igonf)]ji&J ukefNyD;ol? wd& pämeffb0
ukefNyD;ol? Nydwåmb0 ukefNyD;ol? z½dkz&Jus&m
tyg,f'k*¾wdukefNyD;ol jzpf\? igonf aomwmyef jzpf\?
z½dkz&Jusjcif;oabm r&Sd? jr\? oarÁm"d (txufr*f)
ÓPfvQif vjavsmif;&m&Sd\}}[k rdrdonfyif
rdrdukd,fukd ajymqdkEdkif\ tb,fab;&efig;rsKd;wdkY
Nidrf;ukefoenf;[lrl<u,f olUtoufowfolonf olUtouf
owfjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh rsufarSmufb0ü
jzpfaom ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom
ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? pdwfü jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;ukdvnf; cHpm;&\ olUtoufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolonf rsufarSmufb0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf;
ryGg;? wrvGef b0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf; ryGg;? pdwfü
jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;ukdvnf; rcHpm;&/
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfoltm; podkYvQif
xdkab;&efonf Nidrf;at;\? ol<u,f t&Sif ray;tyfaom
Opömukd ,lolonf/y/ umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;Gif;pGm

usifholonf/ r[kwfrSef
ajymolonf/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufukd
aomufolonf ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufjCIF;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rsufarSmufb0ü jzpfaom ab;&ef vnf; yGg;\? wrvGefb0ü
jzpfaom ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? pdwfüjzpfaom qif;&JjCIF;
ESvHk; romjCIF;ukdvnf;
cHpm;&V ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufrS
a&SmifMuOfoltm; rsuf arSmufb0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf;
ryGg;? wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf; ryGg;? pdwfü
jzpfaom qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;ukdvnf;
rcHpm;&/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufrS
a&SmifMuOfoltm; podkYvQif xdkab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V
pab;&efig;rsKd;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;ukefV tb,frnfaom
aomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkoenf;
[lrl-ol<u,f þomoem awmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ouf0if,HkMunfrlESifh
jynfhpHk\-[xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®®morÁK' rnfawmfrl\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qdkawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\?
qHk;rxdkufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak' rnfawmfrl\?

bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k (,HkMunf\)/

w&m;ü ouf0if,HkMunfrlESifh jynfhpHk\
-]]jrwpGmbk&m;a[maom w&m;awmfonf aumif;pGm
a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
ukd,fwdkifodjrifEdkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k jyxdkufaom w&m;awmfyg
aywnf;? rdrd\ ukd,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf; (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
ukd,fpDukd,fi odEdkifcHpm;Edkifaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}[k (,HkMunf\)/

oHCmü
ouf0if,HkMunfrlESifhjynfhpHk\]-]]jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf aumif;aom tusifh
&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom tusifh
&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf rSefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
avsmfuefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? tpHktm;jzifh
av;pHkç yk*¾dKvftm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoomfvnf; ay;vSLaom tvSLukd
cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? {nfhonfwdkY tvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w¬Kukd cHawmfrlxdkufygay\?
wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLukd
cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xdkufygay\?
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k (,HkMunf\)/

rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;ukefaom?
wPSmuReftjzpfSvGwfajrmufukefaom? ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom? rSm;aomtm;jzifh

roHk;oyftyfukefaom? wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukdjzpfap
wwfukefaom? t&d,mwdkY ESpfouftyfukefaom
oDvwdkYESifh jynfhphK\? paomwmywådt*Fg
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphK\ ol<u,f tMuiftcgü
t&d,mwynfhtm; pab;&efig;rsKd;wdkYonf
Nidrf;at;ukef\?
paomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifhvnf; jynfhphK\
xdktcg xdk&t&d,mwynfhonf (ajymqdkjcf;iSg)
tvkd&SdcJhrl (igonf)]ji&J ukefNyD;ol? wd& pämeffb0
ukefNyD;ol? Nydwåmb0 ukefNyD;ol? z¹/₂dkz&Jus&m
tyg,f'k³/₄wdukefNyD;oljzpf\? igonf aomwmyef jzpf\?
z¹/₂dkz&Jusjcf;oabm r&Sd? jr\? oarÁm"d (txufr*f)
ÓPfvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sd\}}[k rdrdonfyif
rdrdukd,fukd ajymqdkEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, a0&okwf

28/ &[ef;wdkY tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhtm;
ab;&efig;rsKd;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;ukef\?
aomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifhvnf; jynfhphK\
xdktcg xdk&t&d,mwynfhonf (ajymqdkjcf;iSg)
tvkd&SdcJhrl (igonf)]ji&J ukefNyD;ol? wd& pämeffb0
ukefNyD;ol? Nydwåmb0 ukefNyD;ol? z¹/₂dkz&Jus&m
tyg,f 'k³/₄wdukefNyD;oljzpf\? igonf aomwmyef jzpf\?
z¹/₂dkz&Jusjcf; oabmr&Sd? jr\? oarÁm"d (txufr*f)
ÓPfvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sd\}}[k rdrdonfyif
rdrdukd,fukd ajymqdkEdkif\ tb,fab;&efig;rsKd;wdkY
Nidrf;at;ukefoenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY olUtoufowfolonf
olUhtoufowfjcf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rsufarSmufb0ü jzpfao ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? wrvGef b0ü
jzpfao ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? pdwfü jzpfao qif;&Jjcf;
ESvHk;romjcf;ukdvnf; cHpm; &V olUtoufowfjcf;rS

a&SmifMuOfoltm;/y/ podkYvQif xdkab;&efonf
Nidrf;at;V &[ef;wdkY t&Sifray;tyfaom
Opömukd ,lolonf/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufolonf ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufukd aomufjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rsufarSmufb0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf; yGg;\?
wrvGefb0üjzpfaom ab;&efvnf; yGg;\? pdwfü jzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;ukdvnf;
cHpm;&V ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufrS
a&SmifMuOfoltm; rsufarSmufb0ü jzpfaom ab;&efvnf;
ryGg;? wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom ab;&ef vnf; ryGg;? pdwfü
jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;ukdvnf;
rCHpm;&/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&ufrS
a&SmifMuOfoltm; podkYvQif xdkab;&efonf Nidrf;at;V
pab;&ef ig;rsKd;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;ukefV
tb,faomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf]]xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf/y/ ewfvlwdkY
q&mjzpfawmfraom taMumif;aMumifh vnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYukd)
odapawmfraom taMumif; aMumifhvnf; Ak'
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfraom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnf awmfrl\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ouf0if,HkMunfrlESifh jynfhpHkV
w&m;ü/y/ oHCmü/y/ rusKd; rayguf rajymuf
rusm;ukefaom? wPSm uReftjzpfrS
vGwfajrmufukefaom? ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;
tyfukefaom? rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk;oyftyfukefaom?
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukdjzpfapwwfukefaom?
t&d,mwdkY ESpfouftyfukefaom oDvwdkYESifh
jynfhpHk\? paomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkV &[ef; tMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhtm;
pab;&efig;rsKd;wdkYonf Nidrf;at;ukef\? p
aomwmywådt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkV

xdktcg xdktd,mwynfhonf (ajymqdkjCIF;iSg)
 tvkd&SdcJhrl (igonf)]]i&J ukefNyD;ol? wd& pämeFB0
 ukefNyD;ol? Nydwåmb0 ukefNyD;ol? z¹/₂dkz&Jus&m
 tyg,f 'k^{*3}/₄wdukefNyD;ol jzpf\? igonf aomwmyef jzpf\?
 z¹/₂dkz&JusjCIF;oabm r&Sd? jrJ\? oarÁm"d (txufr*f)
 ÓPfvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sd\}}[k rdrdonfyif
 rdrdukD,fukD ajymqdkEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tmCmw0w→Kokwf

29/ &[ef;wdkY
 &efNiKd;zJGUaMumif;]tmCmw0w→K}wdkYonf
 pukD;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fukD;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

]]ig\ tusKd;rJhukD jyKzl;NyD}}[k
 &efNiKd;zJGU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhukD jyKaeqJ}}[k
 &efNiKd;zJGU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhukD jyKvdrfhrnf}}[k
 &efNiKd;zJGU\?

]]igcspfcifESpfoufaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\ tusKd;rJhukD
 jyKzl;NyD[k/y/ tusKd;rJhukD jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd; rJhukD
 jyKvdrfhrnf}}[k &efNiKd;zJGU\?

]]ig rcspfcif rESpfoufaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\ tusKd;ukD
 jyKzl;NyD/y/ tusKd;ukD jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd;ukD
 jyKvdrfhrnf}}[k &efNiKd;zJGU\ &[ef;wdkY
 &efNiKd;zJGUaMumif;]tmCmw0w→K}wdkYonf
 pukD;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tmCmwy#d0de,okwf

30/ &[ef;wdkY &efNiKd;ajzaMumif;wdkYonf
 pukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-]]ig\
 tusKd;rJhukd jyKzl;NyD? xdtusKd;rJhjyKjcif;ukd
 pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü (wm;jrpf&ef) tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k
 &efNiKd;ukd ajz\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhukd jyKaeqJ?
 xdtusKd;rJhjyKjcif;ukd pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü (wm;jrpf&ef)
 tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;ukd ajz\?]]ig\
 tusKd;rJhukd jyKvdrfhrnf? xkdtusKd;rJhjyKjcif;ukd
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü (wm;jrpf&ef) tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k
 &efNiKd;ukd ajzV]]igcspfcifESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
 tusKd;rJhukd jyKzl;NyD/y/ tusKd;rJhukd jyKaeqJ/y/
 tusKd;rJhukd jyKvdrfhrnf? xkdtusKd;rJh jyKjcif;ukd
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü (wm;jrpf&ef) tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k
 &efNiKd;ukd ajzV]]igrcspfcif rESpf oufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
 tusKd;ukd jyKzl;NyD/y/ tusKd;ukd jyKaeqJ/y/
 tusKd;ukd jyKvdrfhrnf[k xkdtusKd; jyKjcif;ukd
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü (wm;jrpf&ef) tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k
 &efNiKd;ukd ajzV &[ef;wdkY &efNiKd;
 ajzaMumif;wdkYonf pukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-tEkykAAeda&m"okwf

31/ &[ef;wdkY tpOftwkdif; csKyfjcif;wdkYonf
 pukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 yXrpsmefukd 0ifpm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; umronmonf
 csKyf\? 'kwd,psmefukd 0ifpm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
 0dwuf0dpm&wdkYonf csKyfukef\? wwd,psmefukd
 0ifpm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} onf
 csKyf\? pwkw¬psmefukd 0ifpm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
 xGufouf0ifoufwdkYonf csKyfukef\?
 tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyonmonf csKyf\? 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
 0ifpm;aomyk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftm; tmumomelöm,weonmonf
 csKyf\? tmudlönm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;aom
 yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftm; 0dnmPlöm,weonmonf csKyf\?
 ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd 0ifpm;aom
 yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftm; tmudlönm,weonmonf csKyf\? onm
 a0'emwdkYcsKyf&m eda&m"ormywfukd
 0ifpm;aomyk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftm; onmonfvnf;aumif;?
 a0'emonfvnf;aumif; csKyf\ &[ef;wdkY tpOf twkdif;
 csKyfjcf;wdkYonf pukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

oHu;ckajrmuf owãm0go0*f NyD;V

4-r[m0*f 1-tEkykAA0d[m&okwf

32/ &[ef;wdkY tpOftwkdif; (0ifpm;aomtm;jzifh)
 aetyfaom w&m;wdkYonf pukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
 tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- yXrpsmef? 'kwd,psmef?
 wwd,psmef? pwkw¬psmef? tmumom elöm,we?
 0dnmPlöm,we? tmudlönm,we? ae0onmemonm,we?
 onm a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
 (eda&m"ormywf)wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
 tpOftwkdif; (0ifpm;aom tm;jzifh) aetyfaom
 w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-tEkykAA0d[m&ormywådokwf

33/ &[ef;wdkY ptpOftwkdif; (0ifpm;aomtm;jzifh)
 aetyfaom ormywf]psmef} ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd

a[maytHh? xkdw&m;ukd emukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
tpOftwkdif; (0ifpm;aomtm;jzifh) aetyfaom
ormywfukd;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;? tMuifXmeü
umrwdkYonf csKyfukef\? tMuifolwdkYonfvnf;
0w→Kumrç udavomumrwdkYukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf xkd (psmef)
t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\? ul;ajrmufNyD;
jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD; jzpfukef\[k
igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü umrwdkYonf csKyfukefoenf;?
tb,fyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf; umrwdkYukd csKyfap
csKyfapí aeMuukefoenf;? xkdtaMumif;ukd igrod?
xkdtaMumif;ukd igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkY
qkdvmc]hrl xkdolukd]]ighoQif p omoemawmfü
&[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí omvQif
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom? (eD0&P) uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\? pyXrpsmefü umrwdkYonf
csKyfukef\? xkdyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf; umrwdkYukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeMuukef\}}[k podkY qkdtyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfolfonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\?
0rf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf0rf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf
vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYonf
csKyfukef\? tMuifyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf vnf;
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeMuukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf
xkd ('kwd,psmef) t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef?
Nidrf;at;ukef\? ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;
wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD; jzpfukef\[k igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü

MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY onf
csKyfukefoenf;? tb,fyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
xkdMuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeMuukefoenf;? xkdtaMumif;ukd
igrod? xkdtaMumif;ukd igrjrif}}[k wpfpHk wpfa,mufu
podkY qkdvmcJhrl xkdolukd]]ighoQif pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\
Nidrf;at;jcif;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
p'kwd,psmefü MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYonf csKyfukef\? xkd
('kwd,psmef&) yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\}}[k podkY qkdyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfwwfolonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaomw&m; ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\
Orf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf Orf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf
vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}onf csKyf\?
tMuifyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf
xkd (psmef) t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\
ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD;
jzpfukef\[k igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}onf
csKyfoenf;? tb,fyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukefoenf;? xkdtaMumif;ukd igrod? xkdtaMumif;ukd
igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkY qkdvmcJhrl
xkdolukd]]ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ukdvnf; wyfrufrl
uif;jcif;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
pwwd,psmefü ESdrfodrfhrl]yDwd}onf csKyf\? xkd
(wwd,psmef&) yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf;

ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\}}[k
podkY qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfwnf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfhaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\?
0rf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf0rf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf
vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü
vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} csrf;omonf csKyf\?
tMuifyk³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf; vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
csrf;omukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf
xkdtoQifwdkYonf xkd (pwkw¬psmef) t*Fgjzifh
rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\? ul;ajrmufNyD;
jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD; jzpfukef\k
igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} csrf;omonf
csKyfoenf;? tb,fyk³/₄KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} csrf;omukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukefoenf;? xkdaMumif;ukd igrod? xkdaMumif;ukd
igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkYqkdvmc]hrl
xkdolukd]]ighoQif p omoemawmfü &[ef;onf csrf;omrl
]okc}ukdvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\? ppwkw¬psmefü vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
csrf;omonf csKyf\? xkd (pwkw¬psmef&)
yk³/₄KdvfwdkY onfvnf; vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
csrf;omukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\}}[k podkY
qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol rvSnfhywfwfwnf
]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom w&m;ukd
ESpfNcKduf&m\? 0rf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaom w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf 0rf;ajrmufí
&Sdckd;vsuf vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü
(uokdPf;) ¹/₂kyfüzpfaom rSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm} onf
csKyf\? tMuifyk³/₄KdvfwdkY onfvnf; (uokdPf;)
¹/₂kyfüzpfaom rSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm} ukd csKyfap
csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf xkd
(psmef) t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\?

ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD;
jzpfukef\[k igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü (uokdPf;) ½kyfö
jzpfaoM rSwfom;rl]½lyonm} csKyfoenf;?
tb,fyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf; (uokdPf;) ½kyföjzpfaoM
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm} ukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukefoenf;? xkdaMumif;ukd igrod? xkdaMumif;ukd
igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkY qkdvmc]hrl
xkdolukd]]ighoQif pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
(uokdPf;)½kyföjzpfaoM rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;rlü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl; rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}[k
tmumomelöM ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV xkd
(tmumomelöM,wepsmef&) xkdyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
½kyfö rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukef\}}[k podkY qkdtyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfolfonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\?
0rf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf0rf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf
vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü
tmumomelöM,weonmonf csKyf\?
tMuifyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf; tmumom
elöM,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf
xkdtoQifwdkYonf xkd (0dnmPlöM,we) psmeft*Fgjzifh
rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\? ul;ajrmufNyD;
jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD; jzpfukef\[k
igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü tmumomelöM,weonmonf
csKyfoenf;? tb,fyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
tmumomelöM,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeMuukefoenf;? xkdaMumif;ukd igrod? xkdaMumif;
ukd igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkY qkdvmc]hrl
xkdolukd]]ighoQif pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf

tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]0dnmPfonf tqHk; r&Sd}[k
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

þ (0dnmPlöm,wepsmef) ü
tmumomelöm ,weonmonf csKyf\? xkd
(0dnmPlöm,wepsmef&) yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
tmumomelöm,we onmukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeukef\}}[k þodkY qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfwlonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\? Orf;ajrmuf
&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom w&m;ukd
ESpfNcKdufOrf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf vuftkyf csDum
qnf;uyf&mV tMuifXmeü 0dnmPlöm,weonmonf csKyf\?
tMuifyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf 0dnmPlöm,we onmukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf
xkd (psmef) t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\?
ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD;
jzpfukef[k igqkdV]]tb,fXmeü 0dnmPlöm,weonmonf
csKyfoenf;? tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
0dnmPlöm ,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeMuukefoenf;? xkdtaMumif;ukd igrod?
xkdtaMumif;ukd igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu þodkY
qkdvmc]hrl xkdolukd]]ighoQif pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]wpfpHkwpfckrQr&Sd}[k
tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV þ
(tmudlönm,wepsmef) ü 0dnmPlöm,weonmonf csKyf\?
xkd(tmudlönm,wepsmef&) yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
0dnmPlöm,we onmukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\}}[k
þodkY qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf rpOf;vJol
rvSnfhywfwfwlonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaomw&m; ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\?
Orf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaomw&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf Orf;ajrmufí

&Sdckd;vsuf vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&m\ tMuifXmeü
tmudlönm,weonmonf csKyf\?
tMuifyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf; tmudlönm ,weonmukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf
xkd (psmef) t*Fgjzifh rqm avmifukef? Nidrf;at;ukef\?
ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD;
jzpfukef\[k igqkd\]tb,fXmeü tmudlönm,weonmonf
csKyfoenf;? tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
tmudlönm,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí aeukefoenf;?
xkdaMumif;ukd igrod? xkdaMumif; ukd igrjrif}}[k
wpfpHkwpfa,mufu podkY qkdvmcJhrl
xkdolukd]]ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY uyfa&mufí ae\ þ
(ae0onmemonm,wepsmef)ü tmudlönm,weonmonf
csKyf\? xkd (ae0onm emonm,wepsmef&)
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf; tmudlönm,weonmukd csKyfap
csKyfapí aeMuukef\}}[k podkY qkdyf\ &[ef;wdkY
pifppf rpOf;vJol rvSnfhwyfwfwfolonf]]aumif;vS ay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaom w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\?
0rf;ajrmuf&m\?]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaom
w&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf0rf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf
vuftkyfcsDum qnf;uyf&m\ tMuifXmeü
ae0onmemonm,weonmonf csKyf\?
tMuifyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
ae0onmemonm,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeMuukef\? pifppf xkdtoQifwdkYonf xkd
(eda&m"ormywf) t*Fgjzifh rqmavmifukef?
Nidrf;at;ukef\? ul;ajrmufNyD; jzpfukef\? urf;
wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD; jzpfukef\[k igqkd\]tb,fXmeü
ae0onmemonm,weonmonf csKyfoenf;?
tb,fyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf; ae0onmemonm,weonmukd
csKyfap csKyfapí aeMuukefoenf;? xkdaMumif;ukd
igrod? xkdaMumif;ukd igrjrif}}[k wpfpHkwpfa,mufu

podkY qkdvmcJhrl xkdolukd]]ighoQif pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf ae0onm emonm,wepsme Fukd
vHk;0hvGefajrmufí onm a0',dw eda&m"ormyw fodkY
a&mufí aeV p (onma0',dweda&m" ormywf) ü
ae0onmemonm,weonmonf csKyf\? xkd (onm a0',dw
eda&m"ormyw f 0ifpm;ol) yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;
ae0onm emonm,weonmukd csKyfap csKyfapí
aeMuukef\}}[k podkY qkdtyfV &[ef;wdkY pifppf
rpOf;vjol rvSnfh yfwfwfolonf]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí
a[mtyfaomw&m;ukd ESpfNcKduf&m\? 0rf;ajrmuf&m\?
]]aumif;vSay\}}[lí a[mtyfaomw&m; ukd
ESpfNcKduf0rf;ajrmufí &Sdckd;vsuf vuftkyfcsDum
qnf;uyf&mV &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; tpOftwk dif;
(0ifpm;aomtm;jzifh) aetyfaom ormywf]psmef}
ukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-edAÁmeokcokwf

34/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SO fheufwdkYtm; tpmay;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf &[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY
pedAÁmefonf csrf;om\? ighoQifwdkY pedAÁmefonf
csrf;om\}}[k rdefYqkdV podkY rdefYqkdvwfaomf
toQifO'g,Donf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm cHpm;rl
r&Sdaom edAÁmefü csrf;omum; tb,fygenf;}}[k ar;V
ighoQif cHpm;rlr&Sdaom pedAÁmefü
pcHpm;rlr&Sdj cif;onfyif csrf;om rnfV ighoQif
umr*kPfwdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tvkd&Sdtyfukef
ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfukef

cspfzG,faom oabm&Sdukef umr*kPfESifhpyfukef
wyfpGef; zG,f&Sdukefaom rsufpdjzifh odtyfaom
½lyg½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/ em;jzifh odtyfukefaom
o'g½HkwdkY vnf;aumif;/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
odtyfukefaom *E"m½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/ vQmjzifh
odtyfukefaom &om½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/
tvkd&Sdtyfukef ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukd
yGg;aptyfukef cspfzG,faom oabm&Sdukef
umr*kPfESifhpyfukef wyfpGef;zG,f&Sdukefaom
ukd,fjzifh odtyfukefaom azm|AÁm½HkwdkY
vnf;aumif;wnf;? ighoQif ponfwdkYum;
umr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ pumr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYukd
pGJí csrf;omrl]okc} 0rf;ajrmufrl]aomreó} onf jzpfV/
ighoQif ponfukd umrcsrf;om[k qkdyfV/ ighoQif
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfí
omvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí
p (yXrpsmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
umrESifhwuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV/
ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf emusif&ef
tvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdumrESifhwuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV/
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf
csrf;om\? ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkd edAÁmefcsrf;omukd
odtyfV/ ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;
aMumifh 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí
p ('kwd,psmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} ESifhwuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl

xkdjzpfay:vmjcf;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif csrf;omoltm;qif;&Jjcf;onf emusif&ef
tvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdMuHpnfrl]Odwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcf; onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k jrwpGmbk&m; a[m
awmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAAÁmefonf
csrf;om\? ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkdedAAÁmef csrf;omukd
odtyfV ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ukdvnf; pufqkyfjcf;aMumifh/y/
wwd,psmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí p
(wwd,psmef0ifpm;) aejcf;jzifh aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vm ukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcf;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcf; onf emusif&ef
tvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcf;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuif
taMumif;jzifh edAAÁmefonf csrf;om\?
ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkdedAAÁmefcsrf;omukd odtyfV
ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf csrf;omrl]okc}
ukdvnf; y,fjcf;aMumifh/y/ pwkw¬ psmefodkY
a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí p (pwkw¬psmef0ifpm;)
aejcf;jzifhaeaom xkd&[ef; tm;
vspfvsL½lrl]Oayu©m} ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcf;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcf;onf
emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif

xkd&[ef;tm; vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} ESifh wuG
jzpfukefaom xkdrSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukefrl xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef; tm;
emusifrl jzpfV ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV ighoQif
tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf csrf;om\?
ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd odtyfV/
ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf (uokdPf;)
¹/₂kyfÿjzpfaoam rSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh xdyg;rlü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjcif;aMumifh
txl; xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k tmumomelööm,wepsmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV
ighoQif tu,fí þ (psmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom
xkd&[ef;tm; ¹/₂kyfESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV/
ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf
emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? þtwlyif
xkd&[ef;tm; ¹/₂kyfESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrljzpfV/
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh
edAÁmefonf csrf;om\? þtaMumif;jzifhvnf;
xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd odtyfV ighoQif
aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmumomelööm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k
0dnmPlööm,wepsmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí
þ(0dnmPlööm,wepsmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom
xkd&[ef;tm; tmumomelööm,weonmESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf

jzpfay:vmukefrl xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd &[ef;tm;
emusifrl jzpfV ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf
emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif
tmumomelöm,weonmESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrljzpfV
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf
csrf;om\? ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd
odtyfV ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHk
wpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufvsuf aeV ighoQif tu,fí p
(tmudlönm,wepsmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom
xkd&[ef;tm; 0dnmPlöm,weonmESifh wuG
jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukefrl xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm;
emusifrl jzpfV ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf
emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif
0dnmPlöm,weonmESifh wuGGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay: vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrljzpfV
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf
csrf;om\? ptaMumif;jzifh vnf; xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd
odtyfV ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV
ighoQif tu,fí p (ae0onmemonm ,wepsmef0ifpm;)
aejcif;jzifh aeaom xkd&[ef;tm;
tmudlönm,weonmESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf

emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif
tmudlönm,weonmESifh wuGGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefrl
xkdjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xkd&[ef;tm; emusifrl jzpfV
ighoQif ,if;emusifrlukd qif;&J[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV ighoQif tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf
csrf;om\? ptaMumif;jzifh vnf; xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd
odtyfV ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmeufkd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m eda&m"ormywfodkY
a&mufvsuf aeV xkd&[ef;tm; ynmjzifh jríf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefcef;ukefV ighoQif
tMuiftaMumif;jzifh edAÁmefonf csrf;omV
ptaMumif;jzifhvnf; xkdedAÁmefcsrf;omukd odtyf\[k
(rdefYqkd\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-*g0DOyrmokwf

35/ &[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; rkdufrJaom
ruRrf;usifaom pm;usufukd rodaom rnDñGwfaom
awmifü vSnfhvnfjcif;iSg rvdr®maom awmifü
usufpm;aom EGGm;ronf &SdV xkdEGm;rtm;]]igonf
ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; a&muf&rl
rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukd vnf; pm;&rl
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf; aomuf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuH jzpf&mV xkdEGm;ronf
a&SUajcukd aumif;pGm axmufwnfEkdifatmif rxm;bJ
aemufajcukd <u &m\? xkdEGm;ronf
ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; ra&mufEkdif&m?
rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukdvnf; rpm;&&m?
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf;
raomuf&&m?]]igonf ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf;

a&muf&rl rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&rl
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf; aomuf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k MuHpnfcJh&m jzpfaom ae&if;
t&yfodkYvnf; csrf;ompGm jyefra&muf&m/
xkdodkYjzpfjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
xkdEGm;ronf rkdufrJí ruRrf;usifbj pm;usufukd rodbj
rnDñGwfaom awmifü vSnfhvnfjCIF;iSghrvdr®mbjvsuf
awmifü usufpm;aomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
pomoemawmfü rkdufrJaom ruRrf;usifaom
pm;usufukd rodaom rvdr®maom &[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifhwuG jzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmef odkY a&mufvsuf
aeV xkd&[ef;onf xkd(psmef)edrdufwkd txyfxyf rrSD0]
ryGg;rsm; Budrfzefrsm;pGm rjyKaumif;pGm
wnfwHhatmif raqmufwnf/ xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}
Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfukdMunfvifapwwfaom pdwfwnfMunfrl]orm"d}
ukd jzpfyGg;apwwfaom MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sdaom
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc}
&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfV/ xkd&[ef;onf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\
Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&ef
rpGrf;Ekdif/ xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufíae&rl

aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpfV xkd&[ef; onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí
ae&ef rpGrf;Ekdif/ &[ef;wdkY rkdufrJaom
ruRrf;usifaom pm;usufukd rodaom rnDñGwfaom
awmifü vSnfhvnfjcf;íSg rvdr®maom awmifü
usufpm;aom xkdEGm;rujhodkY p&[ef;ukd
ESpfyg;pHkrS avsmus ysufpD;ol
ESpfyg;pHkrS ,kwfavsmhol[k qkdyfV &[ef;wdkY
Oyrmaomfum; ynm&Sdaom uRrf;usifaom
pm;usufukdodaom rnDñGwfaom awmifü
vSnfhvnfjcf;íSg vdr®maom awmifü usufpm;aom
EGGm;ronf &SdV xkdEGm;rtm;]]igonf
ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; a&muf&rl
rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&rl
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf; aomuf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k podkY tMuHjzpf&mV xkdEGm;ronf
a&SUajcukd aumif;pGm axmufwnfEkdifavmufatmif
xm;vsuf aemufajcukd <u&m\? xkdEGm;ronf
ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf; a&mufEkdif&m\?
rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukd vnf; pm;&&m\?
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf;
aomuf&&m\?]]igonf ra&mufzl;ao;aom t&yfodkYvnf;
a&muf&rl rpm;zl;ao;aom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&rl
raomufzl;ao;aom a&wdkYukdvnf; aomuf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k MuHpnfcJh&m jzpfaom
ae&if;t&yfodkYvnf; csrf;ompGm jyefa&muf&mV
xkdodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
EGm;ronf ynm&Sdonf uRrf;usifonf pm;usufukd odonf
rnDñGwfaom awmifü vSnfhvnfjcf;íSg vdr®monf jzpfí
awmifü usufpm;aomaMumifhwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
pomoemawmfü ynm&Sdaom uRrf;usifaom
pm;usufukd odaom vdr®maom &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}

oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkd(psmef)edrdrwfukd txyfxyf rSD0]\?
yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyK\? aumif;pGm
wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnfV/
xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdMunfvifapwwfaom pdwf\
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd jzpfyGg;apwwfaom
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} r&Sdaom
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY uyfa&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
podkY tMuHjzpfV xkd&[ef;onf 'kwd,psmefukd
rxdyg;apb] MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufíaeV xkd&[ef;onf xkd
('kwd,psmef) edrdrwfukd txyfxyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\?
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyK\? aumif;pGm
wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnfV/ xkd&[ef;tm;
igonf]]ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjcf;aMumifh vspfvsl¹/₂lvuf ae&ygrl
atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcfÍPf]orÜZOf} ESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh
cHpm;&ygrl tMuif (wwd,psmef) aMumifh
xkdolukd]vspfvsl¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}[k t&d,m (yk*³/₄Kdvf)wdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? xkdwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&ygrl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV xkd&[ef;onf
wwd,psmefukd rxdyg;apb] ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
ukdvnf; wyfrufrl uif;jcif;aMumifh wwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí aeV xkd&[ef;onf xkd (wwd,psmef) edrdrwfukd
txyfxyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyK\?

aumif;pGm wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmuf wnf/
xkd&[ef;tm;]]csrf;omqif;&Jukd
y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? 0rf;ajrmufrl
ESvHk;rom,mrlwdkY\ a&S;OD;uyifvQif
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
aMumifhjzpfnfh owd\pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom
pwkw→psmefodkYa&mufí ae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuHjzpfV/ xkd&[ef;onf pwkw→psmefukd rxdyg;apb]
csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf; y,fjCIF; aMumifh/y/
pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV xkd&[ef;onf xkd
(pwkw→psmef) edrdwfukd txyfxyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\?
Budrfzef rsm;pGm jyK\? aumif;pGm
wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnf/
xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf (uokdPf;) ¹/₂kyfÜ jzpfaom
rSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm}wdkYukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;rlÜ
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl; rSwfom;rl]ememwå onm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}[k
yGg;rsm;í tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufvsufae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpfV/
xkd&[ef; onf xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
rxdyg;apb] ¹/₂kyfürSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm}wdkYukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh/y/
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufvsuf aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkd (tmumomelöm,wepsmef) edrdwfukd
txyfxyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzef rsm;pGm jyK\?
aumif;pGm wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnf/
xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]0dnmPfonf tqHk; r&Sd}[k
yGg;rsm;vsuf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufíae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
xkd&[ef;onf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd rxdyg;apb]

tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}[k
yGg;rsm;vsuf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkd (0dnmPlöm,wepsmef) edrdwfukd
txyfxyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzef rsm;pGm jyK\
aumif;pGm wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnfV/
xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}[k
yGg;rsm;vsuf tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí
ae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV xkd&[ef; onf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd rxdyg;apb]
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukdkd vHk;0vGefajrmufí]wpfpHk
wpfckrQr&Sd}[k yGg;rsm;vsuf
tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV xkd&[ef;onf
xkd(tmudlönm,wepsmef) edrdwfukd txyfxyf rSD0]\?
yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyK\
aumif;pGm wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif aqmufwnfV

xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf tmudlönm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí ae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV
xkd&[ef;onf ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefukd rxdyg;apb]
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkd (ae0onmemonm,wepsmef)
edrdwfukd txyf xyf rSD0]\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzef
rsm;pGm jyK\
aumif;pGm wnfwHhEkdifavmufatmif
aqmufwnfV xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí onm
a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m eda&m"ormywfodkY
a&mufvsufae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV
xkd&[ef;onf onm a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m
eda&m"ormywfukd rxdyg;apb]
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m eda&m"ormywfodkY

a&mufí ae\ &[ef;wdkY tMuifcgu &[ef;onf xkdxkd
psmefukdomvQif 0ifpm;vnf; 0ifpm;\? xvnf; x\
xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf El;nHh\? aysmhaysmif;\?
El;nHhaysmhaysmif;aom pdwfjzifh twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPr&Sdaom orm"donf yGm;aptyfNyD;jzpf\
xkd&[ef;onf twkdif;t&SnfyrmPr&Sdaom aumif;pGm
yGg;tyfNyD;aom orm"djzifh xl;aom ÓPjzifhodi
rsufarSmuf jyKoifhaomw&m;ukd xl;aom ÓPjzifh odi
rsufarSmufjyK&ef pdwfukd ñGwfap\
(a&S;taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 tbdnmOf\
tajccHpsmef[laom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf
xkdxkdt&müyif oufaoxkdufonf\ tjzpf (tbdnmOf) odkY
a&muf&\ xkd&[ef;onf]wpfyg;ru (rsm;pGm) aom
wefckd; zefqif;rlukd NyD;apvkd\? wpfyg;wnf; jzpfvsuf
rsm;pGm jzpfvkd\? rsm;pGm jzpfvsufvnf; wpfyg;wnf;
jzpfvkd\y/ jA[®mhjynfwkdif atmifvnf; ukd,fukd
rdrdtvkdwtwkdif;jzpfapvkd\}}[k tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl
(a&S;taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 £""d0d"tbdnmOf\tajccH
psmef[laom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xkdxkdt&müyif
oufao xkdufonf\ tjzpf (£""d0d"tbdnmOf) odkY
a&muf&\ xkd&[ef;onf tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl ewfwdkY\
em;ESifhwlaom]'dAAaomwÓPf} jzifh/y/ (a&S;
taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 'dAAaomwtbdnmOf\tajccH
psmef[laom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xkdxkd t&müyif
oufaoxkdufonf\ tjzpf ('dAAaomwtbdnmOf) odkY
a&muf&\ xkd&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom owå0g wpfyg;aom
yk*¾KdvfwdkY\ pdwfukd (rdrd) pdwfjzifh ykdif;jcm;í
odvkd\? wyfrufri]&m*} ESifhwuGaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]wyfrufri]&m*} ESifh wuGaom pdwf}}
[k odvkd\? wyfrufri]&m*} uif;aom
pdwfukdvnf;]]wyfrufri]&m*} uif;aompdwf}}[k
odvkd\? trsufxGufri]a'go} ESifhwuGaom pdwfukdvnf;
]]trsufxGufri]a'go} ESifhwuGaom pdwf}}[k odvkd\?
trsufxGufri]a'go} uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;

trsufxGufrl]a'go} uif;aom pdwf}}[k odvkd\?
awGa0rl]arm[] ESifh wuGaom
pdwfukdvnf;]]awGa0rl]arm[] ESifhwuGaom pdwf}}
[k odvkd\? awGa0rl]arm[] uif;aom pdwfukdvnf;/
usKHUaom]oHcdwå} pdwfukdvnf;/
ysHUaom]0du©dwå} pdwfukdvnf;/ jrwoff\
tjzpfodkY a&mufaom]r[*³/₄Kwf} pdwfukdvnf;/ jrwoff\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwfukdvnf;/
omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom]oOwå&} pdwfukdvnf;/
omvGefaom w&m;r&Sdaom]tEkwå&} pdwfukdvnf;/
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwfukdvnf;/
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwfukdvnf;/
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå} pdwfukdvnf;/
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå}
pdwfukdvnf;]]rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwf}}[k
odvkd\[k tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl (a&S;taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0
y&pdwå0dZmeetbdnmOf\ tajcch psmef[laom)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xkdxkdt&müyifhoufaoxkdufon\
tjzpf (y&pdwå0dZmee tbdnmOf) odkY a&muf&\
xkd&[ef;onf]]a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhvd\?
ponfum; tb,fenf;? wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY
tjcif;t&mESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f)ESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhvk\}}
[k tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl (a&S;taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0
ykaAAed0gomEkówdtbdnmOf\ tajcch psmef[laom)
taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf xkdxkdt&müyif oufaoxkdufon\
tjzpf (ykaAAed0gomEkówdtbdnmOf) odkY a&muf&\
xkd&[ef;onf]]txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdtjrixuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAApu©K} ÓPjzifh/y/
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:vmaomowå0gwdkYukd
odvkd\}}[k tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl
(a&S;taMumif;ESifh,ckb0 'dAApu©KtbdnmOf\tajcch

psmef[laom) taMumif; &Sdvwfaomf xkdxkdt&müyif
oufaoxkdufonf\ tjzpf ('dAÁpu©KtbdnmOf) odkY
a&muf&V xkd&[ef;onf]]tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzkdvfpdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom t&[wåzkdvfynmukd ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;jrwfaom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufí aevkd\}}[k tu,fí tvkd&Sdygrl
(a&S;taMumif;ESifh ,ckb0 t&[wåzkdvf\ tajccH
ykAÁbm*0dyóem[laom) taMumif;&Sdvwfaomf
xkdxkdt&müyif oufaoxkdufonf\tjzpf (t&[wåzkdvf)
odkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-psmeokwf

36/ &[ef;wdkY yXrpsmefukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV
'kwd,psmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf)ukd igqkdV wwd, psmefukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf)ukd igqkdV
pwkw→psmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0g
w&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0g
w&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkdV onm
a0'emwdkY\csKyf&m eda&m"ormywfukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd ig

qkdV]]&[ef;wdkY yXrpsmefukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom bpum;ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkdyXrpsmefü yg0ifaom ½kyf a0'em
onm ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYukd tedpöoabmjzifh
'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*g oabmjzifh tkdif;trmoabmjzifh
ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh qif;&JaMumif;oabmjzifh
temoabm jzifh jyify]olpdrf;}} oabmjzifh
ysufpD;jcif;oabmjzifh uif;qdwfjcif;]okn} oabmjzifh
tewå oabmjzifh tzezfef½lV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfap\
xkd&[ef;onfhxkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd
epfapí]]jyKjyifrItm;vHk; Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd
pGefY&m wPSmukef&m &m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfao
pedAÁmefw&m;onf Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k
tNrKduf"mwf (edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV
xkd&[ef;onf xkdyXrpsmefü wnfvsuf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY
a&muf\
tu,fí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf) odkY ra&mufcJhrl xkdw&m;ü pGJrufjcif;
xkdw&m;ü ESpfoufjcif;jzifhomvQif
atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh
Oyygwf (y#doaE") &Sdol xkdjA[®mhbkü
y&dedAÁmef jyKjcif;&Sdol xkdjA[®mhbkü
jyefvSnfhjcif;oabm r&Sdol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
av;orm;onfvnf;aumif;? av;orm;wynfhonfvnf;aumif;
jrufjzifh (jyKvkyfaom) a,mufsm;½kyfjzpfap
ajryHküjzpfap avhusifhrlukd jyKí xkdolonf tcgwpfyg;ü
ta0;ypfEkdifol wnfhwnfhypfEkdifol BuD;us,faom
txnfukd,fukd azmufcGJEkdifol jzpfoujhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

xkd&[ef;onf xkdyXrpsmefü (yg0ifaom) ½kyf a0'em
onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwdkYukd tedpöoabmjzifh
'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*goabmjzifh tkdif;trmoabmjzifh
ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh qif;&JaMumif; oabmjzifh
temoabmjzifh jyify]olpdrf; } oabmjzifh
ysufpD;jcif;oabmjzifh uif;qdwfjcf;]okn} oabmjzifh
tewåoabmjzifh tzefzef ½lV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfapí]]jyKjyifrltm;vHk;
Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd pGefY&m wPSmukef&m
&m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom pedAÁmefw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k tNrKduf"mwf
(edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdyXrpsmefü wnfvsuf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf) odkY a&muf\? tu,fí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY ra&mufcJhygrl xkdw&m;ü
wyfrufjcf; xkdw&m;ü ESpfoufjcf;jzifhomvQif
atmufykdf; oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
Oyygwf (y#doaE") &Sdol xkdjA[®mh bHkü
y&dedAÁmefjyKjcf;&Sdol xkdjA[®mhbHkrS
jyefvSnfhjcf;oabm r&Sdol jzpfV]]&[ef;wdkY
yXrpsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkd\}}[laom bpum;ukd ptaMumif;
ukd pGJí qkdcJhV]]&[ef;wdkY 'kwd,psmefukd
rSDívnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY wwd,psmefukd rSDívnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY pwkw→psmefukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom bpum; ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pmoemawmfü &[ef;onf csrf;omrl]okc}
qif;&Jrl]'ku©}ukdvnf; y,fjcf;aMumifh a&S;OD;uyif
0rf;ajrmufrl]aomreó} ESvHk;rom,mrl]a'greó}wdkY\
csKyfaysmufjcf;aMumifh qif;&Jcsrf;omr[kwfaom
vspfvsl½lrl]Oayu©m} aMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjcf;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV

xkd&[ef;onf xkdpwkw¬ psmefü(yg0ifaom) ½kyf
a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYukd
tedpöoabmjzifh 'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*goabmjzifh
tkdif;trmoabmjzifh ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh
qif;&JaMumif;oabmjzifh tem oabmjzifh jyify]olpdrf;}
oabmjzifh ysufpD;jcif; oabmjzifh uif;qdwfjcif;]okn}
oabmjzifh tewåoabmjzifh tzezfef ½lV/
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd
epfapí]]jyKjyifrItm;vHk;Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd
pGefY&m wPSmukef&m &m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom
pedAÁmefw&m;onf Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k
tNrKduf"mwf (edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV/
xkd&[ef;onf xkdpwkw¬psmefü wnfvsuf tmoa0g
w&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY a&muf\?
tu,fíhtmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY
ra&mufc]hygrl xkdw&m;ü pGJrufjcif; xkdw&m;ü
ESpfoufjcif;jzifhomvQif atmufykdif;oHa,mZOof
ig;rsKd;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh Oyygwf (y#doaE")
&Sdol xkdjA[®mhbHkü y&dedAÁmefjyKjcif;&Sdol
xkdjA[®mhbHkrS jyefvSnfhjcif;oabm r&Sdol jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY av;orm;onfvnf;aumif;?
av;orm;wynfhonfvnf;aumif; jrufjzifh (jyKvkyfaom)
a,mufsm;½kyfüzjzpfap ajryHküjzpfap avhusifhrlukd
jyKí xkdolonf tcgwpfyg;ü ta0;ypfEkdifol
wnfhwnfhypfEkdifol BuD;us,faom txnfukd,fukd
azmufcGJEkdifol jzpfouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
&[ef;onf csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh/y/
pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdpwkw¬psmefü (yg0ifaom) ½kyf a0'em/y/
xkdjA[®mhbHkrS jyefvSnfhjcif; oabm r&Sdol
jzpfV]]&[ef;wdkY pwkw¬psmefukd rSDí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom ppum;ukd ptaMumif;ukd pGJí

qkdcJhV]]&[ef;wdkY tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
rSDívnf; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom pum;ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY þ omoemawmfü &[ef;onf ½kyfö
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;rlü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl; rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd ESvHk;
roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;vsuf tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufíaeV xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefü
(yg0ifukefaom) a0'em onm ocFg&
0dnmPfw&m;wdkYukd tedpöoabmjzifh
'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*goabmjzifh tkdif;trmoabmjzifh
ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh qif;&JaMumif;oabmjzifh
temoabmjzifh jyify]olpdrf;} oabmjzifh ysufpD;jCIF;
oabmjzifh uif;qdwfjCIF;]okn} oabmjzifh
tewåoabmjzifh tzezfef ½lV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfapí]]jyKjyifrl tm;vHk;
Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd pGefY&m wPSmukef&m
&m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom pedAÁmefw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k tNrKduf"mwf
(edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefü wnfvsuf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wå zkdvf) odkY
a&muf\? tu,fí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf) odkY ra&mufcJhrl atmufykdif;oHa,mZOof
ig;rsKd;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh Oyygwf (y#doaE")
&Sdol xkdtmumomelöm ,webHkü
y&dedAÁmefjyKjCIF;&Sdol
xkdtmumomelöm,wejA[@mhbHkrS jyefvSnfhjCIF;
oabmr&Sdol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY av;orm;onfvnf;aumif;?
av;orm;wynfhonfvnf;aumif; jrufjzifh (jyKvkyfaom)

a,mufsm;½kyfűjzpfap ajryHküjzpfap avhusifhrlukd
jyKí xkdolnf tcgwpfyg;ü ta0;ypfEkdifol
wnfhwnfhypfEkdifol BuD;us,faom txnfukd,fukd
azmufcGJEkdifol jzpfouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
&[ef;onf ½kyfű rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh xdyg;rlü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjcif;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k yGg;rsm;vsuf tmumomelöm ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí
aeV xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefű
(yg0ifukefaom) a0'emonm/y/
xkdtmumomelöm,wejA[®mhbHkrS
jyefvSnfhjcif;oabmr&Sdol jzpfV]]&[ef;wdkY
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd rSDívnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom pum;ukd ptaMumif;ukd pGJí
qkdcJhV]]&[ef;wdkY 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
rSDívnf;/y/ tmudlönm,wepsmefukd
rSDívnf;tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd
igqkd\}}[laom ppum;ukd tb,fukd pGJí qkdyfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfű &[ef;onf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k yGg;rsm;vsuf
tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtmudlönm,wepsmefű (yg0ifukefaom) a0'em onm
ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYukd tedpöoabmjzifh
'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*goabmjzifh tkdif;trmoabmjzifh
ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh qif;&JaMumif;oabmjzifh
temoabmjzifh jyify]olpdrf;}oabmjzifh ysufpD;jcif;
oabm jzifh uif;qdwfjcif;]okn}oabmjzifh tewåoabmjzifh
tzezfef ½IV xkd&[ef;onf xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd
epfap\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfapí
]]jyKjyifrl tm;vHk;Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd pGefY&m

wPSmukef&m &m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom
pedAÁmefw&m;onf Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k
tNrKduf"mwf (edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmudlönm,wepsmefü wnfvsuf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY
a&muf\? tu,fí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukef&m
(t&[wåzkdvf) odkY ra&mufcJhygrl xkdw&m;ü
pGJrufjCIF; xkdw&m;ü ESpfoufjCIF;jzifhomvQif
atmufykDif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh
Oyygwf (y#doaE") &Sdol xkd0dnmPlöm,webHkü
y&dedAÁmefjyKjCIF;&Sdoljzpfí
xkd0dnmPlöm,wejA[®mhBHkrS wpfzef
jyefvSnfhjCIF;oabm r&Sdol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
av;orm;onfvnf;aumif;? av;orm;wynfhonfvnf;aumif;
jrufjzifh (jyKvkyfaom) a,mufsm;½kyfÜjzpfap
ajryHküjzpfap avhusifhrlukd jyKí xkdolonf tcgwpfyg;ü
ta0;ypfEkdifol wnfhwnfhypfEkdifol BuD;us,faom
txnfukd,fukd azmufcGJEkdifol jzpfouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif &[ef;onf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0 vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;vsuf tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmudlönm ,wepsmefü (yg0ifukefaom)
a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwdkYukd tedpöoabmjzifh
'ku©oabmjzifh a&m*goabmjzifh tkDif;trmoabmjzifh
ajimifh]wHusif} oabmjzifh qif;&JaMumif;oabmjzifh
tem oabmjzifh jyify]olpdrf;} oabmjzifh
ysufpD;jCIF;oabmjzifh uif;qdwfjCIF;]okn} oabmjzifh
tewåoabmjzifh tzezfef ½IV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd epfap\? xkd&[ef;onf
xkdw&m;wdkYrS pdwfukd
epfapí]]jyKjyifrItm;vHk;Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;ukd
pGefY&m wPSmukef&m &m*uif;&m csKyf&mjzpfaom
pedAÁmefw&m;onf Nidrfouf\? pedAÁmefonf jrwf\}}[k
tNrKduf"mwf (edAÁmef) odkY pdwfukd a&S;½laqmifV

xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmudlönm, wepsmefü wnfvsuf
 tmoa0gw&m; wdkY\ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY
 a&muf\? tu, fí tmoa0gw&m; wdkY\ukef&m
 (t&[wåzkdvf) odkY ra&mufcJhygrl xkdw&m; ü
 pGJrufjCIF; xkdw&m; ü ESpfoufjCIF; jzifh omvQif
 atmufykDif; oHa, mZOfig; rsKd; wdkY\ ukefjCIF; aMumifh
 OyygwF (y#doaE") &Sdol
 xkdtmudlönm ,wejA[®mhBHkü
 y&dedAÁmefjyKjCIF; &Sdol
 xkdtmudlönm, wejA[®mhBHkrS
 jyefvSnfhjCIF; oabmr&Sdol jzpfV]&[ef; wdkY
 tmudlönm, wepsmefukd rSDívnf; tmoa0gw&m; wdkY\
 ukef&m (t&[wåzkdvf) ukd igqkd\}}[laom pum; ukd
 bqkdcJhNyD; taMumif; ukd pGJí qkdtyfV &[ef; wdkY
 podkYvQif onmormywf&SdonfESifh trQ (t&[wåzkdvf)
 ukd xkd; xGif; í odrI jzpfV &[ef; wdkY
 patmufpsmefwdkYukd rSDíjzpfaoM
 ae0onmemonm, weormywfç onm a0', dweda&m"
 (ormywf) ESpfrsKd; wdkYukdum; ormywf0ifpm; jCIF; ü
 uRrf; usifukefaom ormywfrS xjCIF; ü uRrf; usifukefaom
 psmef&yk³/₄KdvfwdkYonf 0ifpm; í xí (Nidrfoufukef\?
 jrwfukef\[k)haumif; pGm ajymMum; csD; rGrf; tyfukef\[lí
 igqkd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-tmeE´okwf

37/ tcgwpfyg; ü toQiftmeE´monf aumorÁDjynf
 aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif; ü (oDwif; oHk;) aeV xkdtcg
 toQiftmeE´monf &[ef; wdkYukd]ighoQif &[ef; wdkY}}
 [k ac:awmfrl\? xkd&[ef; wdkY onf toQiftmeE
 ´mtm;]]ighoQif}}[k jyefMum; avQmufxm; MuukefV
 toQiftmeE´monf ppum; ukd rdefYqkd\ - ighoQifwdkY

tHhzG,f&Sday\? ighoQifwdkY rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfay\
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\
pifMu,f&eftvdkYiSg? pdk;&drfjCIF;
idka<u;jCIF;wdkYukd vGefajrmuf&eftvdkYiSg?
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;wdkY
csKyfaysmuf&eftvdkYiSg? (r*f) ÓPfukd &&efç
edAÁmefukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef tvdkYiSg
usOf;ajrmif;&m (vIUabmif) ü (r*fzdkvf) tcGifh&rludk
avsmfpGm odawmfrl\ xdkpu©Kyom'onf rysufpD;?
½lyg½Hkonfvnf; xifvm\? xdkodkY jzpfvsufvnf;
xdk½lyg,weukd rod/ xdkomwyom'onf rysufpD;?
o'´g½Hkonfvnf; xifvm\? xdkodkY jzpfvsufvnf;
xdko'´g,weukd rod/ xdkdCmeyom'onf rysufpD;?
*E¨m½Hkonfvnf; xifvm\? xdkodkY jzpfvsufvnf;
xdk*E¨m,weukd rod/ xdkdZd0Sgyom'onf rysufpD;?
&om½Hkonfvnf; xifvm\? xdkodkY jzpfvsufvnf;
xdk&om,weukd rod/ xdkdum,yom'onf rysufpD;? azm|
AÁm½Hkonfvnf; xifvm\? xdkodkY jzpfvsufvnf;
xdkazm|AÁm,weukd rod[k (rdefYqdk\)/

podkY rdefYqdkvwfaomf toQifO'g,Donf toQiftmeE
´mtm;-]]ighoQif tmeE´m onm &Sdvsufyif
xdktm½Hkukd rodavoavm? odkYr[kwf onmr&Sdí
rodavoavm}}[k ar;V ighoQif onm&Sdvsufyif
xdktm½Hkukd rod? onmr&Sdí rodonf r[kwf[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQif tb,fonmjzifh onm&Sdvsuf xdktm½Hkukd
rodoenf;[k (ar;\)/ ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
½kyfü rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wkdYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;rlü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd

ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmumomelöm ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
podkU onm&Sdvsufyifvnf; xdktm½Hkukd rod/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
ighoQif podkU onm&Sdvsufyifvnf; xdktm½Hkukd rod/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHk
wpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmudlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif podkU
onm&Sdvsufyifvnf; xdktm½Hkukd rod/

ighoQif tcgwpfyg;ü igonf omauwNrKdU0,f
om;wdkYtm; ab;rjhay;&m tIÆeawmü aeV xdktcg
Z#dvNrKdUae bdu©KeDronf ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf wpfckaomae&mü
&yfwnfvsvuf]]toQifbk&m;tmeE´m tMuiform"donf
(&m*odkY vdkufaomtm;jzifh) rwdrf;ñGwf? (a'goodkY
vdkufaomtm;jzifh) rpGefYcGg? jyKjyifrljzifh
zdESdyfwm;jrpfí rwnf? (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh wnf? wnfaomaMumifh
a&mifh&J\? a&mifh&JaomaMumifh rawmifhw?
toQifbk&m;tmeE´m porm"duk d tb,ftusKd;&Sdonf[k
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlygoenf;}}[khightm;
ppum;ukd avQmufV ighoQif podkY qdkvwfaomf
xdkigonf]]ESr tMuiform"donf rwdrf;ñGwf?
rpGefYcGg? jyKjyifrljzifh zdESdyfwm;jrpfí rwnf/
vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh wnfwHh\?
wnfwHhaomaMumifh a&mifh&J\?
a&mifh&JaomaMumifh rawmifhw/ porm"duk d
t&[wâzdkvftusKd;&Sd\lÍ jrwpGmbk&m;

a[mawmfrl\}}][k Z#dvNrKdUae bdu©KeDrtn;
bpum;ukd rdefYqdkcJhzl;V ighoQif podkY onm
&Sdvsufyifvnf; xdktm¹/₂Hkukd rod[k (rdfefYqdk\)/

q|okwf/

7-avmum,wduokwf

38/ xdktcg avmum,w0g'&Sdol
ykPÖm;ESpfOD;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD; aemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd
avQmuf\~toQifa*gwr yl&P uóyonf tvHk;pHkukd od\
tvHk;pHkukd jrif\?]]igonf oGm;aepOfvnf;aumif;?
&yfaepOf vnf;aumif;? tdyfaepOfvnf;aumif;?
Edk;aepOfvnf;aumif; tjrJrjywf ÓPftjrifonf a&S;¹/₂l
wnf\}}[k t<uif;rjh ÓPftjrifukd 0efcHV
xdkyl&Puóyonf]]tqHk;r&Sdaom ÓPftjzifh
tqHk;r&Sdaom avmuukd igonf odvsnf jrifvsuf ae\}}[k
podkU qdkV toQifa*gwr em#\om; ped*P²onfvnf;
tvHk;pHkukd od\
tvHk;pHkukd jrif\?]]igonf
oGm;aepOf vnf;aumif;? &yfaepOfvnf;aumif;?
tdyfaepOfvnf;aumif;? Edk;aepOfvnf;aumif; tjrJrjywf
ÓPftjrifonf a&S;¹/₂lwnf\}}[k t<uif;rjh ÓPftjrifukd
0efcHV xdked*P²onf]]tqHk;r&Sdaom ÓPftjzifh
tqHk;r&Sdaom avmuukd igonf odvsnf jrifvsuf ae\}}[k
podkU qdkV toQif a*gwr pÓPf0g'&Sdol tcsif;csif;
qefYusifbuf0g'&Sdol ESpfOD;wdkYwGif tb,folonf
trSefukd qdkygoenf;? tb,folonf trSm;ukd qdkygoenf;
[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

ykPÖm;wdkY qdkif;MuOD;avmh?]]pÓPf0g'&Sdol
tcsif;csif; qefYusifbuf0g'&Sdol ESpfOD;wdkYwGif
tb,folonf trSefukd qdkygoenf;? tb,folonf trSm;ukd
qdkygoenf;}}[laom bpum;ukd &yfxm;MuOD;avmh/
ykPÖm;wdkY oifwdkYtm; w&m;ukdom a[mtHh?
xdkw&m;ukd emukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvkH;oGif;ukefavmh? a[maytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm; Muukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\

ykPÖm;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; vGefujaom t[kef
vGefujaom ajcvSrf;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;av;a,mufwdkYonf t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYü
&yfwnfukef&m\? xdk,a,musfm;wdkYum; (av;twwfukd)
oifMum;NyD;í (av;twwfü) vufusifh&NyD;aom rif;tdrfü
av;twwfukd jyNyD;aom jrJrHcdkifcHhaom av;&Sdaom
av;onfawmfonf cJ,Of;rlr&Sd ayghyg;aom jrm;jzifh
xef;yif&dyf ukd zDvmuefYvefY vGefaponfh
umvtydkif;tjcm;ESifhtrQ wpfckaom pMum0Vmukd
jzwfoef; oGm;Edkifavmufatmif
vsifjrefjcif;oabm&Sdaom t&Sdeft[kefESifh
ta&SUork'&mrS taemufork'&mukd vGefapEdkifaom
oabm&Sdonfh ajcvSrf;ESifh jynfhpHkukef\ xdktcg
ta&SU&yfö &yfwnfaom a,musfm;onf]]igonf ajcjzifh
oGm;jcif;jzifh avmu\ tqHk;odkU a&muf&rnf}}[k
podkY qdk&m\? xdkolonf pm;csdef aomufcsdef
cjcsdef vsufcsdefrSwpfyg; usifBuD; usifi,f pGefYrl
tdyfrl tyef;ajzrlrSwpfyg; tESpfwpf&m touf&Sdí
tESpfwpf&m touf&SifvsufhtESpfwpf&mywfvHk;
oGm;NyD;aemuf avmu\ tqHk;odkU ra&mufbJ tMum;ü
ao&m\ xdkYaemuf taemuf t&yfö/y/ xdkYaemuf
ajrmuft&yfö/ xdkYaemuf awmift&yfö &yfwnfaom
a,musfm;onf]]igonf ajcjzifh oGm;jcif;jzifh avmu\

tqHk;odkU a&muf&rnf}}[k podkY qdk&m\? xdkolonf
pm;csdef aomufcsdef c]csdef vsufcsdefrSwpfyg;
usifBuD;usif,f pGefYrl tdyfrl tyef;ajzrlrSwpfyg;
tESpfwpf&m touf&Sdí tESpfwpf&m touf&Sifvsuf
tESpfwpf&mywfvHk; oGm;NyD;aemuf avmu\
tqHk;odkU ra&mufbJ tMum;ü ao&m\ xdkodkY
jzpfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
ykPÖm;wdkY]]puJhodkY ajy;oGm;jcif;jzifh avmu\
tqHk;ukd odEdkif jrifEdkif a&mufEdkifonf}}[k igrqdk/
ykPÖm;wdkY avmu\ tqHk;odkU ra&mufbJvsufvQif
qif;&J'ku©\ tqHk;ukd jyKEdkif onf[lívnf;
igrqdkaomaMumifhyifwnf;/

ykPÖm;wdkY pumr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYukd
t&d,m0denf;]bk&m;tqHk;tr} ü]]avmu}}[k
qdktyfukef\ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tvkd&Sdtyfukef
ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfukef
cspfzG,foabm&Sdukef umr*kPfESifhpyfukef
wyfpGef;zG,f&Sdukefaom pu©K0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom ½lyg½Hk/ aomw0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom o'´g½Hk/y/ Cme0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom *E¨m½Hk/ Zd0Sg0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom &om½Hk/ tvkd&Sdtyfukef
ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwfukef
cspfzG,foabm&Sdukef umr*kPfESifhpyfukef
wyfpGef;zG,f&Sdukefaom um,0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom azm|AÁm½HkwdkYwnf;/ ykPÖm;wdkY
pumr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYukd
t&d,m0denf;]bk&m;tqHk;tr}ü]]avmu}}[k
qdktyfukef\ ykPÖm;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifhwuGjzpfaom? (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcif; aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\

ykpÖm;wdkY þ&[ef;ukd avmu\ tqHk;odkY vma&mufí
avmu\ tqHk;ü ae\[k qdktyfV tjcm;olwdkYonf
xdk&[ef;ukd]]polonfvnf; avmuü tusKH;0if\? polonf
avmurS rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkukefV ykpÖm;wdkY
igonfvnf; (xdk&[ef;ukd)]]polonfvnf; avmuü
tusKH;0if\? polonfvnf; avmurS rxGufajrmufao;}}[k
qdkV ykpÖm;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;
aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/ wwd,psmefodkY/
pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ykpÖm;wdkY þ&[ef;
ukd avmu\ tqHk;odkY vma&mufí avmu\ tqHk;ü ae\[k
qdktyfV xdk&[ef;ukd tjcm;olwdkYonf]]polonfvnf;
avmuü tusKH;0if\? polonfvnf; avmurS
rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkukefV ykpÖm;wdkY igonfvnf;
(xdk&[ef;ukd)]]polonfvnf; avmuü tusKH;0if\?
polonfvnf; avmurS rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkV
ykpÖm;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf ½kyfü
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh xdyg;jcif;ü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjcif;aMumifh
txl;xl; rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
ykpÖm;wdkY þ&[ef;ukd avmu\ tqHk;odkY vma&mufí
avmu\ tqHk;ü ae\[k qdktyfV xdk&[ef;ukd
tjcm;olwdkYonf]]p olonfvnf; avmuü tusKH;0if\?
polonfvnf; avmurS rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkukefV
ykpÖm;wdkY igonfvnf; (xdk&[ef;ukd)]]polonfvnf;
avmuü tusKH;0if\? polonfvnf; avmurS
rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkV
ykpÖm;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k

(yGg;rsm;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufíae\y/ 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmudlönm ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí
ae\y/ tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
ae0onm emonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
ykPÖm;wdkY þ&[ef;ukd avmu\ tqHk;odkY vma&mufí
avmu\ tqHk;ü ae\[k qdktyf\ xdk&[ef;ukd
tjcm;olwdkYonf]]polonfvnf; avmuü tusKH;0if\?
þolonfvnf; avmurS rxGufajrmufao;}}[k qdkukef\
ykPÖm;wdkY igonfvnf; (xdk&[ef;ukd)]]polonfvnf;
avmuü tusKH;0if\? þolonfvnf; avmurS rxGufajrmuf
ao;}}[k qdkV ykPÖm;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
&[ef;onf ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmuf vsuf onma0'emwdkY\csKyf&m
(eda&m"ormywf) odkY a&mufí ae\ xdk&[ef;tm;
ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukef\
ykPÖm;wdkY þ&[ef;ukd]]avmu\ tqHk;odkY vma&mufí
avmu\ tqHk;ü ae\? avmuü uyfNidwG,fwmrlwPSmukd
ul;ajrmufNyD;jzpf\}}[lí qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-a'0gok&o*Fgrokwf

39/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
ewfESifhtok&mwdkY ppfyJGonf NyKdifqdkifcJhzl;V
&[ef;wdkY xdkppfyJGü tok&mwdkYonf atmifjrifukef\
ewfwdkYonf ½Hl;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY ppf½lH;aom
ewfwdkYonf ajrmuft&yfodkYom a&S;½lajy;ukef\
tok&mwdkYonf zdí vkdufukef\ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg
ewfwdkYtm;]]tok&mwdkYonf zdíom vkdufukef\
igwdkYonf ESpfBudrfajrmufppfyJGukd vnf;
tok&mwdkYESifh ppfcif;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k

tMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;
ewfwdkYonf tok&mwdkYESifh ppfxdk;ukefV
&[ef;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; tok&mwdkYom
atmifjrifukef\? ewfwdkYonf ½Hl;ukefV ppf½lH;aom
ewfwdkYonfvnf; ajrmuft&yfodkYom a&S;½l
ajy;Muukefonfomwnf;? tok&mwdkYonf zdí vkdufukefV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg ewfwdkYtm;]]tok&mwdkYonf
zdíom vkdufukef\? igwdkYonf
oHk;BudrfajrmufppfyJGukdvnf; tok&mwdkYESifh
ppfcif;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ewfwdkYonf tok&mwdkYESifh
ppfxdk;ukefV &[ef;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
tok&mwdkYom atmifjrifukef\? ewfwdkY onf
½Hl;ukefV &[ef;wdkY ppf½lH;aomewfwdkYonf
aMumufukef&um; (wm0wð om) ewfjynf odkYom
Oifajy;ukefV &[ef;wdkY ewfjynfodkY
jyefa&mufukefaom ewfwdkYtm;]],cktcg igwdkY onf
ab;&ef vHkjchK&modkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh
aeukef\? tok&mwdkYonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyf
Edkifukef}}[k tMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
tok&mwdkYtm;vnf;]],cktcg ewfwdkYonf ab;&ef
vHkjchK&m odkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh aeukef\?
igwdkYonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyfEdkifukef}}[k
ptMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
ewftok&mwdkY ppfyJGonf NyKdifqdkifcJhzl;V
&[ef;wdkY xdkppfyJGü ewfwdkYonf atmifjrifukef\?
tok&mwdkYonf ½Hl;ukefV &[ef;wdkY ppf½lH;aom
tok&mwdkYonf awmift&yfodkYom a&S;½lajy;ukef\?
ewfwdkYonf zdí vkdufukefV &[ef;wdkY xdktcg
tok&mwdkYtm;]]ewfwdkYonf zdíom vkdufukef\?
igwdkYonf ESpfBudrfajrmufppfyJGukdvnf;
ewfwdkYESifh ppfcif;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV
&[ef;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; tok&mhwdkYonf
ewfwdkYESifh ppfxdk;ukefV &[ef;wdkY

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ewfwdkYom atmifjrifukef\?
tok&mwdkYonf ½Hl;ukef\ ppf½lH;aom
tok&mwdkYonfvnf; awmift&yfodkYom
a&S;½lajy;ukef\? ewfwdkYonf zdí vkdufukef\
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg tok&mwdkYtm;]]ewfwdkYonf
zdíom vkdufukef\? igwdkYonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
ppfyJGukd ewfwdkYESifh ppfcif;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuH jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
tok&mwdkYonf ewfwdkYESifh ppfxdk;ukef\
&[ef;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ewfwdkYom
atmifjrifukef\? tok&mwdkYonf ½Hl;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY
ppf½lH;aom tok&mwdkYonf aMumufukef&um;
tok&mjynfodkYom Oifajy;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY tok&m
jynfodkY (jyef) a&mufukefaom
tok&mwdkYtm;],cktcg igwdkYonf ab;&ef
vHkjCHK&modkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh aeukef\
ewfwdkYonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyfEdkifukef}}[k
tMuHjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ewfwdkYtm;vnf;],cktcg
tok&mwdkYonf ab;&ef vHkjCHK&modkY a&mufaom
ukd,fjzifh aeukef\? igwdkYonf (rnfodkYrQ)
rjyKvkyfEdkifukef}}[k tMuHjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif
tMuiftcg &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvf w&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P) uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\ xdktcgü &[ef;tm;],cktcg
igonf ab;&ef vHkjCHK&modkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh
ae\? rm&fonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyfEdkif}}[k podkY
tMuHjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmrl&Sdaom
rm&ftm;vnf;],ck tcg &[ef;onf ab;&efvHkjCHK&modkY
a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh ae\? igonf (rnfodkYrQ)
rjyKvkyfEdkif}}[k tMuHjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY tMuiftcg
&[ef;onf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\

Nidrf;jcif; aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/
wwd,psmefodkY/ pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV/
xdktcgü &[ef;tm;]],cktcg igonf
ab;&efvHkjchK&modkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh ae\
rm&fonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyfEdkif}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmrI&Sdaom rm&ftm;vnf;]],cktcg
&[ef;onf ab;&efvHkjchK&modkY a&mufaom ukd,fjzifh
ae\? igonf (rnfodkYrQ) rjyKvkyfEdkif}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü &[ef;onf ½kyfÜ
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufjcif;
aMumifh xdyg;jcif;ü rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\
csKyfaysmufjcif;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkYa&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
xdktcg p&[ef;ukd]]rm&fukd tqHk;jyK(pD&if) ol?
rm&f\ rsufpdukd t<uif;tusef r&Sdatmif
zsufqD;í ,kwfrmrI&Sdaom rm&f\ rjrif Ekdif&modkY
a&mufol? avmuü uyfNidwG,fwmrl]wPSm} ukd
ul;ajrmufol}}[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü &[ef;onf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmudlönm ,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
ae0onm emonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onm a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m (eda&m"ormywf) odkY
a&mufí aeV xdktcgü xdk&[ef;tm; ynmjzifh jrifí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukefV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;ukd]]rm&fukd tqHk;jyK(pD&if) ol? rm&f\

rsufpdukdt<uif;tusefr&Sdatmif
zsufqD;í ,kwfrmrI&Sdaom rm&\ rjriFEkdif&modkY
a&mufol? avmuü uyfNidwG,fwmrl]wPSm} ukd
ul;ajrmufol}}[lí qdktyf[kh(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-em*okwf

40/ &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü awmae qifajymifBuD;onf
pm;usufodkY oGm;pOf qifaygufwdkY onfvnf;aumif;?
qifrwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? qifa&GwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
EdkYpdkYqifi,fwdkYonf vnf;aumif; a&SUrS a&SUrS
oGm;ukefí jrufnGefYwdkYukd csKd;MuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü awmae qifajymifBuD;onf
NiD;aiGU\? &SufEdk;\? pufqkyfV &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü
awmae qifajymifBuD; onf pm;usufodkY oGm;pOf
csKd;í csKd;í ESdrfhcsxm;aom opfcufusKd;wdkYukd
qifaygufwdkYonf vnf;aumif;? qifrwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
qifa&GwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
EdkYpdkYqifi,fwdkYonfvnf;aumif; pm;MuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü awmaeqifajymifBuD;onf
NiD;aiGU\? &SufEdk;\? pufqkyfV &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü
awmaeqifajymifBuD;onf a&qdyfodkU oufqif;onfjzpfap
a&qdyfrS wufonfjzpfap qifaygufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
qifrwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? qifa&GwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
EdkYpdkYqifi,fwdkYonfvnf;aumif; a&SUrS a&SUrS
oGm;ukefí ESarmif;jzifh a&ukd arTaESmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY xdktcgü awmae qifajymifBuD;onf
NiD;aiGU\? &SufEdk;\? pufqkyfV &[ef;wdkY tMuifftcgü
awmae qifajymifBuD;onf a&qdyfodkU
oufqif;aomfvnf;aumif;? a&qdyfrS wufaomfvnf;aumif;?
qifrwdkYonf (xdkqifajymifBuD;\) ukd,fukd
wdk;a0SUvsuf oGm;ukefV &[ef;wdkY xdktcgü

awmaeqifajymifBuD;onf NiD;aiGU\? &SufEdk;\?
pufqkyf\ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg
awmaeqifajymifBuD;tm;-]]igonf ,cktcg
qifaygufwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
qifrwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
qifa&GwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
EdkYpdkYqifi,fwdkYESifhvnf;aumif; a&m>yrf;onf jzpfí
ae&\? tñGefYjywfaom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&\? ig
csKd;ícsKd;í ESdrfhcsxm;aom
opfcufusKd;wdkYukdvnf; (tjcm;qifwdkYu) pm;ukef\
(igonf) a&aemufwdkYukdvnf; aomuf&\? a&qdyfodkU
oufqif;aomfvnf;aumif;? a&qdyfrS wufaomfvnf;aumif;
qifrwdkYonf ig\ ukd,fukd wdk;a0SUvsuf oGm;ukef\
igonf wpfaumifwnf;omvQif qiftaygif;rS zJcGgvsuf
ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpf\ xdkqifajymifBuD;onf
tcgwpfyg;ü qiftaygif;rS zJcGgvsuf wpfaumifwnf; ae\
tnGefYrjywfaom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&\? csKd;í csKd;í
ESdrfhcsxm;aom opfcufusKd;ukdvnf; (tjcm;qifwdkY)
rpm;Muukef? raemufusKaom a&wdkYukdvnf;
aomuf&\? a&qdyfodkU oufqif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
a&qdyfrS wufaomfvnf;aumif; qifrwdkYonf xdk
qifajymifBuD;\ ukd,fukd wdk;a0SUvsuf roGm;ukef/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg awmae qifajymifBuD;tm;
podkYaom tMuHjzpf\]-]]igonf a&S;tcgu
qifaygufwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
qifrwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
qifa&GwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
EdkYpdkYqifi,fwdkYESifhvnf;aumif; a&m>yrf;onfjzpfí
aecJh&NyD? tnGefYjywfaom jrufwdkYukdom
pm;cJh&NyD? ig csKd;í csKd;í ESdrfhcsxm;aom
opfcufusKd;ukdvnf; (tjcm;qifwdkY) pm;Muukef\
(igonf) aemufusKaom a&wdkYukdvnf;
aomufcJh&NyD? a&qdyfodkU oufqif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
a&qdyfrS wufaomfvnf;aumif; qifrwdkYonf ig\ ukd,fukd

wdk;a0SUvsuf oGm;MuukefNyD? xdkigonf ,cktcgü
qiftaygif;rS zJcGgvsuf tazmfryg wpfaumifwnf;omvQif
ae&ayV tñGefYrjywfaom jrufwdkYukdvnf; pm;&\? ig
csKd;í csKd;í ESdrfhcsxm;aom opfcufusKd;ukdvnf;
(tjcm;qifwdkY) rpm;Muukef? raemufusKaom
a&wdkYukdvnf; aomuf&\? a&qdyfodkU
oufqif;aomfvnf;aumif;? a&qdyfrS wufaomfvnf;aumif;
ig\ udk,fukd qifrwdkYonf wdk;a0SUvsuf
roGm;Muukef}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/ xdkqifajymifBuD;onf
ESmarmif;jzifh opfcufukd csKd;í opfcufjzifh ukd,fukd
oHk;oyfvsuf Orf;ajrmufav&um; ESmarmif;ukd
ajr&mufcsDV &[ef;wdkY ptwlyif tMuifctcgü &[ef;onf
&[ef; &[ef;rdef;r Oygoum Oygodumr rif; rif; trwf
wdw→d wdw→dwynfhwdkYESifh a&m>yrf;vsuf ae&V
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg &[ef;tm;]]igonfum; ,cktcg &[ef;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygoum Oygodumr rif; rif;trwf wdw→d
wdw→dwynfhwdkYESifh a&m>yrf;vsuf ae&V igonf
vltaygif;rS zJcGgvsuf wpfa,mufwnf;ae&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpf\ xdk&[ef;onf awm
opfyif&if; awmif acsmuf awmifacgif; oif;csKdif;
awmtkyf vGifjyif aumuf¹/₂dk;yHk[laom qdwfNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd rSD0J\? xdk&[ef;onf
awmodkU uyfonfjzpfí aomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;odkY
uyfonfjzpfí aomfvnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&mt&yfodkY
uyfonfjzpfí aomfvnf;aumif; xuf0,fzJGUacGNyD;vQif
ukd,fukd ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í ur®|mef;odkY a&S;¹/₂l
owdukdjzpfapvsuf xdkif\ xdk&[ef;onf
(Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;[laom) avmuü
rufarmrl]tbdZÑm}ukd y,fí rufarmrl]tbdZÑm}
uif;aom pdwfjzifh ae\? rufarmrl]tbdZÑm} rS pdwfukd
pifMu,fap\? ysufpD;apvkdaom a'goukd y,fí
rysufpD;apvkdaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
cyfodrf;aomowå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdv;vsuf
ae\? ysufpD;apvkdaom a'gorS pdwfukd pifMu,fap\?

av;vH xdkif;rldif;rl]xderd'"} ukd y,fí av;vH
xdkif;rldif;rl]xderd'"} rS uif;onfjzpfí
atmufarhqifjcifvsuf tvif; a&mifukd rSwfom;rl&Sdonf
jzpfí ae\? av;vHxdkif;rldif;rl]xderd'"}rS pdwfukd
pifMu,fap\? ysHUvGifhrl]O'"}pö}
aemifwwpfzefylyefrl]ukuúKpö}ukd y,fí rdrdoEÅmefü
Nidrf;at;aom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rysHUvGifhonfjzpfí ae\?
ysHUvGifhrl]O'"}pö}
aemifwwpfzefylyefrl]ukuúKpö}rS pdwfukd
pifMu,fap\? ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}ukd
y,fí ,HkrSm;rl0dpdudpämukd vGefajrmufonfjzpfí
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü odkYavm odkYavm r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}rS pdwfukd pifMu,fapV
xdk&[ef;onf pdwf\ npfnL;aMumif; ynmukd
tm;enf;atmif jyKaMumif;jzpfukefaom
ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fum
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfí omvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfao (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfao ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
xdk&[ef;onf 0rf;ajrmufav&um; ESmarmif;wnf;[laom
pdwfukd aumif;pGm ajr\$mfcsD\? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh/y/
'kwd,psmefodkY/ wwd,psmefodkY/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí aeV xdk&[ef;onf 0rf;ajrmufav&um;
ESmarmif;wnf;[laom pdwfukd aumif;pGm
ajr\$mfcsDV ½kyfü rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh xdyg;jcif;ü
rSwfom;rl]y#dC onm}wdkY\
csKyfaysmufjcif;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif; aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k (yGm;rsm;vsuf) tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY

a&mufí ae\ xdk&[ef;onf 0rf;ajrmufav&um;
ESmarmif;wnf;[laom pdwfukd aumif;pGm
ajr\$mfcsDV\ tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm; vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
tmudlönmh,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\ ae0onm
emonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí onm
a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m (eda&m"ormywf) odkY a&mufí
ae\ xdk&[ef;tm; ynmjzifh aumif;pGm jrif\
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;ukef\ xdk&[ef; onf
0rf;ajrmufav&um; ESmarmif;wnf;[laom pdwfukd
aumif;pGm ajr\$mfcsD\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wykóokwf

41/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rv'wdkif;
O½ka0vuyÜrnfaom rv'rif;wdkY\ ed*Hk;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwf ouFef;ukd ,laqmifum
O½ka0vuyÜed*Hk;odkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifawmfrl\
O½ka0vuyÜed*Hk;ü qGrf;ch vSnfhvnfNyD;aemuf
qGrf;pm;NyD;í qGrf;ch&mrS zJcGgNyD;aomf
toQiftmeE´mtm;]]tmeE´m igonf
aeYoefYpif&eftvdkYiSg awmtkyfodkY 0ifaeorQ
pae&müyif aeOD;avmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;\ xdktcg

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf awmtkyftwGif;odkY
ouf0ifawmfrlum opfyif&if;wpfckü aeYoefYpif
xdkifaeawmfrl\ xdktcg wykóol<u,fonf toQiftmeE
'mtxHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf toQiftmeE'mtm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\toQifbk&m;tmeE'm
tuREfkyfwdkYum; umr*kPf cHpm;ol umr*kPfü
arGUavsmfol umr*kPfü ESpfNcKdufol umr*kPfü
aysmfydkufol vlwdkY jzpfMuygukef\? umr*kPf cHpm;ol
umr*kPfü arGUavsmfol umr*kPfü ESpfNcKdufol
umr*kPfü aysmfydkufol vljzpfukefaom
xdktuREfkyfwdkYtm; (umr*kPfrS)
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} onf urf;yg;apmufJhodkY
xifyg\ toQifbk&m;]]p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}
ü]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½lukefaom i,fukef
i,fukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ pdwfonf
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\?
aumif;pGmwnf\? vGwfvGwf ouf0if\}}[k Mum;zI;yg\/
toQifbk&m; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü &[ef;wdkY\
xdkxGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} onf vltrsm;ESifhrwl
(xl;jcm;yg\)[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,f jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd zI;jrif&ef
ppum;vufaqmif&SdayNyD? ol<u,f vmçoGm;MupdkY?
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfMuukeftHh?
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;
t&mukd avQmufMuukeftHh? jrwfpGmbk&m;
ajzMum;awmfrlwdkif; vkdufemMuukeftHh[k (qdk\)/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k wykóol<u,fonf
toQiftmeE'mtm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;\ xdkYaemuf
toQiftmeE'monf wykóol<u,fESifhtwl
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\toQifbk&m;
pwykóol<u,fonf]]toQifbk&m; tmeE'm

tuREfkyfwdkYonf umr*kPfcHpm;ol umr*kPfü
arGUavsmfol umr*kPfü ESpfNcKdufol umr*kPfü
aysmfydkufol vlwdkYjzpfMuygukef\? umr*kPfcHpm;ol
umr*kPfü arGUavsmfol umr*kPfü ESpfNcKdufol
umr*kPfü aysmfydkufol vlijzpfMuukefaom
xdktuREfkyfwdkYtm; (umr*kPfrS)
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} onf urf;yg;apmufuJhodkY
xifygV toQifbk&m; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}
ü]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½lukefaom i,fukef
i,fukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ pdwfonf
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ühajy;0if\? Munfvif\? aumif;
pGmwnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0if\}}[k Mum;zI;ygV
toQifbk&m; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü &[ef;wdkY\
xdkxGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®}onf vltrsm;ESifhrwl
(xl;jcm;yg\)[k podkY qdkyg\lí (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m xdkpum;onf podkYqdkwdkif; rSefay\
tmeE´m xdkpum;onf podkYqdkwdkif; rSefay\? tmeE
´m opö mav;yg;ukd rod&ao;rD
bk&m;avmif;omjzpfaom
ightm;vnf;]]xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} onf aumif;\?
qdwfNidrfrlonf aumif;\}}[k ptMuHonf jzpfzl;V tmeE´m
]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m
xdkightm;]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü rouf0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf (eD0&PwdekYrS) ruRwfvGwfEdkifjcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpfzl;V tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
umr*kPfwdekYü tjypfukd rjrif? xdk tjypfukdvnf;
ravhvm? xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} üvnf; tusKd;ukd
rod? igonf xdk tusKd;ukdvnf; rrSD0Jpzl;? xdkYaMumifh
]]xdkw&m; onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü rajy;0if rMunfvif

aumif;pGm rwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf umr*kPfwdkYü
tjypfukd ½lí xdk tjypfukdvnf; avhvm&rl
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü tusKd;ukd odí
xdk tusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J&rl xdk]]w&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}
[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü
ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m aumif;pGm wnf&m vGwfvGwf
ouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k tMuHjzpfVjhzi;V/
tmeE´m xdk igonf tcgwpfyg;ü umr*kPfwdkYü tjypfukd
½lí xdk tjypfukdvnf; avhvm\? xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®}
ü tusKd;ukd ½lí xdk tusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J\ tmeE´m
xdk]]w&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf
xGufajrmufrl]aeu©r®} ü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\?
aumif;pGm wnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0ifV tmeE´m xdk igonf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
csrf;omrl]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV/
tmeE´m pyXrpsmef 0ifpm; aejcf;jzifh aeaom
xdkightm; umrESifhwuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\? xdkjzpfay:jcf;onf
ightm; emusifrl jzpf\? tmeE´m csrf;omaeoltm;
qif;&Jjcf;onf emusif&eftvdkYiSgom
jzpf&mouJhokdkY? ptwlyif xdkightm; umrESifhwuG
jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukef\? xdkjzpfay:vmjcf;onf xdkightm;
emusifrl jzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\
Nidrf;jcf;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHonf jzpfV tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef) ü
rouf0if rMunfvif aumif;pGm rwnf (eD0&PwkdYrS)

ruRwfvGwf/ tmeE´m xdkighhtm;]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef) ü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwf rouf0ifjcf;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfzl;\V
tmeE´m xdkighhtm;]]igonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}wdkYü
tjypfukd r½l? igonf xdkjtjyfp½ljcf;ukdvnf; ravhvm?
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef) üvnf;
tusKd;ukdhrod? igonf xdktusKd;udkvnf; rrSD0J&/
xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef) ü
rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwf rouf0if}}
[k tMuHjzpf\ tmeE´m xdkighhtm; tu,fí igonf MuHpnfrl
]0dwuf}wdkYü tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjyfpukdvnf; avhvm&rl
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef)ü tusKd;ukd
odí xdktusKd;ukd rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\[k
½laom ig\ pdwfonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}r&Sd&m
(\'kwd,psmef) ü aiy;0if&m Munfvif&m
aumif;pGmwnf&m vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom
taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k tMuHjzpf\ tmeE´m xdkigonf
tcgwpfyg;ü MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}wdkYü tjypfukd ½lí
xdkjtjyfpukdvnf; avhvm\? MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} r&Sd&m
(\'kwd,psmef) ü tusKd;ukd odí xdktusKd;ukd rSD0J\/
tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}r&Sd&m ('kwd,psmef) ü
ajy;0if\? Munfvif\? aumif;pGm wnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0if\
tmeE´m xdkigonf MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,
psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ tmeE´m þ
(\'kwd,psmef0ifpm;) aejcf;jzifh aeaom xdkightm;
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\? xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf
ightm; emusifrl jzpf\? tmeE´m csrf;omoltm;
qif;&Jjcf;onf emusif&ef tvdkYiSgom jzpf&m

ouJhokdkY? ptwlyif xdkightm; MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}ESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukef\? xdkjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xdkightm;
emusifrl jzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ukdvnf; rwyfrufjcif;aMumifh
vspfvsl $\frac{1}{2}$ lv suf ae&ygrl owdçorÜZOf&Sdonfjzpfí
csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh cHpm;&ygrl
tMuifwwd,psmef aMumifh xdkolukd]vspfvsl $\frac{1}{2}$ lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGmaeavh&Sdol}[k
t&d,myk* $\frac{3}{4}$ KdvfwdkYonf ajymMum;ukefV xdkwwd,
psmefodkY a&mufí ae&ygrl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuHjzpf\? tmeE´m xdkig\ pdwfonf]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k $\frac{1}{2}$ ljrifum ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} r&Sd&m
(wwd,psmef) ü rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGm rwnf
vGwfvGwf rouf0if/ tmeE´m xdkightm; xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\ [k $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ig\ pdwfonf ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
r&Sd&m (wwd,psmef) ü rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGm
rwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0ifjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfzl;V tmeE´m
xdkightm;]]igonf ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ü tjypfukd rjrif?
xdk tjypfukdvnf; igonf ravhvm? ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
r&Sd&m (wwd,psmef) üvnf; tusKd;ukd rod? igonf
xdk tusKd;ukdvnf; rrSD0J&?
xdkYaMumifh]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ig\
pdwfonf ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} r&Sd&m wwd,psmefü
rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf ESpfodrfhrl
]yDwd} ü tjypfukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lí xdk tjypfukdvnf; avhvm&rl
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} r&Sd&m (wwd,psmef)ü
tusKd;ukd odí xdk tusKd;ukd rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}[k $\frac{1}{2}$ laom ig\ pdwfonf ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
r&Sd&m (wwd,psmef)ü ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m
aumif;pGmwnf&m vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom
taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkigonf

wpfyg;aom tcgü ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ü tjypfukd ½lí
xdk tjypfukdvnf; avhvm\? ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}
r&Sd&m (wwd,psmef) ü tusKd;ukd odí xdk tusKd;ukd
rSD0J\ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom
xdkig\ pdwfonf ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}r&Sd&m
(wwd,psmef) ü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\? aumif;pGmw n\?
vGwfvGwfouf0if\ tmeE´m
xdkigonfhESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ukdvnf;
pufqkyfj cif;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
tmeE´m p (wwd,psmef0ifpm;) aej cif; jzifh aeaom
xdkightm; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay: vmukef\
xdkjzpfay:vmj cif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpf\? tmeE
´m csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jj cif; onf emusif&ef tvdkYiSgom
jzpf&mouJhokdkY ptwlyif xdkightm;
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\
xdkjzpfay:vmj cif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpf\ tmeE
´m xdkightm;]]igonf csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf;
y,fj cif;aMumifh qif;&Jrl]'ku©} ukdvnf; y,fj cif;aMumifh
a&S;OD;uyif 0rf;ajrmufrl]aomreó}
ESvHk;rom,mrl]a'greó}wdkY\ csKyfESifhj cif; aMumifh
csrf;omr[kwf qif;&Jr[kwfaom
vspfvsl½lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fj cif; &Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpf\ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf csrf;omr[kwf
qif;&Jr[kwf&m (pwkw¬psmef) ü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m xdkightm;
]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf
csrf;omr[kwf qif;&Jr[kwf&m (pwkw¬psmef) ü rajy;0if
rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwf rouf0ifj cif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;? taxmuf tyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpf\ tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf

wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh okcû tjyphkd rjrf? igonf
xdktyphkdvnf; ravhm? igonf csrf;omr[kwf
qif;&Jr[kwf&m (pwkw→psmef) üvnf; tusKd;ukd rod?
igonf xdktusKd;ukdnf; rrSD0J&?
xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf qif;&Jr[kwf csrf;omr[kwf&m (pwkw→psmef) ü
rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fi igonf
wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh okcû tjyphkd ½lí
xdktyphkdvnf; avhvm&rl qif;&Jr[kwf csrf;omr[kwf&m
(pwkw→psmef) ü tusKd;ukd odí xdktusKd;ukdnf;
rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf csrf;omr[kwf qif;&Jr[kwf&m (pwkw→psmef) ü
ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m aumif;pGmwnf&m
vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkigonf wpyfg;aomtcgü
wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh okcû tjyphkd ½lí
xdktyphkdvnf; avhvm\? qif;&J r[kwf csrf;omr[kwf&m
(pwkw→psmef) ü tusKd;ukd odí xdktusKd;ukdnf;
rSD0J\ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom
xdkig\ pdwfonf qif;&Jr[kwf csrf;omr[kwf&m
(pwkw→psmef) ü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\? aumif;pGmwnf\
vGwfvGwfouf0if\ tmeE´m xdkigonf csrf;omrl]okc}
ukdnf;/y/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ tmeE´m þ
(pwkw→psmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom xdkightm;
vspfvsL½lrl]Oayu©m} ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\
xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpf\? tmeE´m
csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf emusif&eftvdkYiSgom
jzpf&mouJhokdkY? ptwlyif xdkightm;
vspfvsL½lrl]Oayu©m}ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\
xdkjzpfay:vmjcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpfV tmeE
´m xdkightm;]]igonf ½kyfü

rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;jCIF;ü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwå onm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmumom elöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onfhNidrfouf\}}[k ½laomxdkig\
pdwfonf tmumomelöm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m
xdkightm;]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf tmumomelöm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwf rouf0ifjCIF;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHonf jzpfV
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf ½kyfwdkYü tjypfukd r½l?
xdktjypfukdvnf; ravhvm? igonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefüvnf; tusKd;ukd rod? igonf
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rrSD0J? xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if}}[k tMuHjzpfV
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf ½kyfwdkYü tjypfukd
½lí xdkktjypfukdvnf; avhvm&rl
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k
½laom ig\ pdwfonf tmumom elöm,wepsmefü
ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m aumif;pGmwfnf&m
vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkigonf wpyfg;aomtcgü0,f
½kyfwdkYü tjypfukd ½lí xdkktjypfukdvnf; avhvm\
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0JV tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\?

aumif;pGmwnf\? vGwfvGwf ouf0if\ tmeE´m xdkigonf
½kyfü rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;jCIF;ü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uif onf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí ae\ tmeE´m b
(tmumomelöm,wepsmef0ifpm;) aejCIF;jzifh aeaom
xdkightm; ½kyfESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom; rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef/
xdkjzpfay:vmjCIF;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpf\ tmeE
´m csrf;omoltm; qif;&jCIF;onf emusif&ef tvdkYiSgom
jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwlyif xdkightm; ½kyfESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkY
jzpfay:vmukef\? xdkodkY jzpfay: vmjCIF;onf xdkightm;
emusifrl jzpf\ tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}[k
(yGg;rsm;í) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuH jzpf\ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m
xdkightm;]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0ifjCIF;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\ tmeE
´m xdkightm;]]igonf tmumomelöm,wepsmefü
tjypfukd r½l? xdkTjypfukdvnf; ravhvm?
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd rod?
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rrSD0J? xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü
rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if}}[k

tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjypfukdvnf;
avhvm&rl 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k
½laomig\ pdwfonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü ajy;0if&m
Munfvif&m aumif;pGm wnf&m vGwfvGwf
ouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m xdkigonf wpyfg;aomtcgü
tmumomelöm ,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí
xdktjypfukdvnf; avhvm\? 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü
tusKd;ukd odí xdkusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J\ tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\
aumif;pGm wnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0if\ tmeE´m xdkigonf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
tmeE´m p (0dnmPlöm,wepsmef 0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh
aeaom xdkightm; tmumomelöm,weonmESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:ukef\? xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl
jzpfV tmeE´m csrf;omjcif;&Sdoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf
emusif&ef tvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY ptwlyif
xdkightm; tmumomelöm,weonmESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:ukef\? xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl
jzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí
ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf tmudlönm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m

xdkightm;]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf tmudlönm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0ifjCIF;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfV/
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü
tjypfukd r½l? xdkjtjypfukdvnf; ravhvm?
tmudlönm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd rod?
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rrSD0J/ xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m; onf
Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf tmudlönm,wepsmefü
rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if[k
tMuHjzpfV/ tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjypfukd
avhvm&rl tmudlönm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukd rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k
½laom ig\
pdwfonf 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü ajy;0if&m
Munfvif&m aumif;pGm wnf&m
vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV/ tmeE´m xdkigonf wpyfg;aomtcg0,f
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjypfukd vnf;
avhvm\? tmudlönm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J/ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf
tmudlönm,wepsmefü ajy;0if? Munfvif? aumif;pGm
wnf? vGwfvGwfouf0ifV/ tmeE´m xdkigonf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}[k
(yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV/
tmeE´m þ (tmudlönm,wepsmef0ifpm;) aejCIF;jzifh
aeaom xdkightm; 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefESifh
wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf
jzpfay:ukef\? xdkodkY jzpfay:jCIF;onf xdkightm;
emusifrl jzpfV/ tmeE´m csrf;omoltm; qif;&JjCIF;onf
emusif&eftvdkYiSgom jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif
xdkightm; 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfukefaom

rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\?
xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpfV tmeE´m
xdkightm;]]igonf tmudlönm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonfhae0onmemonm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/ tmeE´m xdkightm;
]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom ig\ pdwfonf
ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0ifjcif;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHonf jzpfV
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf tmudlönm,wepsmefü
tjypfukd r½l? xdkjtjypfukdvnf; ravhvm?
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd rod?
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; igonf rrSD0J/
xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf vGwfvGwf rouf0if[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf tmudlönm,wepsmefü
tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjypfukdvnf; avhvm&rl
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}[k
½laom ig\ pdwfonf ae0onm emonm,wepsmefü
ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m aumif;pGm wnf&m
vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkigonf wpyfg;aom tcgü0,f
tmudlönm ,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí xdkjtjypfukdvnf;
avhvm\? ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J/ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m;onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf
ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\
aumif;pGm wnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0if/ tmeE´m xdkigonf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufí

ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV tmeE´m þ
(ae0onm emonm ,wepsmef0ifpm;) aejcif;jzifh aeaom
xdkightm; tmudlönm ,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfukefaom
rSwfom;rl ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\
xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpfV tmeE´m
csrf;omoltm; qif;&Jjcif;onf emusif&ef tvdkYiSgom
jzpf&mouJhodkY? ptwlyif xdkightm;
tmudlönm,wepsmefESifh wuGjzpfukefaom rSwfom;rl
ESvHk;oGif;rlwdkYonf jzpfay:ukef\
xdkjzpfay:jcif;onf xdkightm; emusifrl jzpfV tmeE´m xdkightm;]]igonf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onm a0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\
pdwfonf onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m" ormywf}
ü rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\[k ½laom
ig\ pdwfonf onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} ü rajy;0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0ifjcif;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE
´m xdkightm;]]igonf ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefü
tjypfukd r½l? xdkjtjypfukdvnf; ravhvm?
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m" ormywf} ü
tusKd;ukd rod? xdktusKd;ukdvnf; ig rrSD0J&/
xdkYaMumifh]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom ig\
pdwfonf onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf}
ü rajy;0if rMunfvif aumif;pGmrwnf vGwfvGwfrouf0if/
tmeE´m xdkightm;]]tu,fí igonf
ae0onmemonm ,wepsmefü tjypfukd ½lí
xdktjypfukdvnf; avhvm&rl onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m" ormywf} ü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J&rl]xdkw&m;onf Nidrfouf\}}[k
½laom ig\ pdwfonf onma0'emwdkY\

csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywff} ü ajy;0if&m Munfvif&m
aumif;pGmwnf&m vGwfvGwfouf0if&maom
taMumif;um; &Sd\}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m xdkigonf
wpfyg;aom tcgü ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü tjypfukd
½lí xdk tjypfukdvnf; avhvm\? onma0'emhwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywff}ü tusKd;ukd odí
xdktusKd;ukdvnf; rSD0J\ tmeE´m]]xdkw&m; onf
Nidrfouf\}}[k ½laom xdkig\ pdwfonf onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywff} ü ajy;0if\? Munfvif\
aumif;pGm wnf\? vGwfvGwfouf0if\ tmeE´m xdkigonf
ae0onm emonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywff} odkY
a&mufí ae\ ynmjzifh ½lí ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf xuf0ef;usifukefjcf;odkY
a&mufukef\ tmeE´m igonf ptpOftwdkif; ae&aom
ormywff (psmef) ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd podkY tEkvHk
y#dvHk]tjyftvSef} r0ifpm;Edkifao;orQ
(xdkpsmeformywfrS) rxEdkifao;orQ umvywfvHk;
igonf ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaom vlavmuü twkrJh or®moarÁm"d]t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPf} ukd xdk;xGif;odNyD[k 0efrcHcJhay/
tmeE´m igonf ptpOf twdkif; ae&aom
ormywffukd;rsKd;wdkYukd podkY tEkvHk y#dvHk
0ifpm;Edkifaomtcgürlum; igonf ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mESifhwuGaom ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuü twkrJh
or®moarÁm"d]t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf} ukd
xdk;xGif;íodNyD[k 0efcHcJh\ ightm; ÓPftjrifonf
jzpfay:cJhNyD?]]ig\ (udavomwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl
(t&[wåzdkvf) ÓPfonf rysufpD;Edkif? pum;
tqHk;pGefaom b0yifwnf;? ,cktcg (b0) opfü
jzpfjcf;r&SdawmhNyD}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;V

5-omrn0*f 1-orÁm"okwf

42/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE´monf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeV xdktcg
toQifO'g,Donf toQiftmeE´mtxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf toQiftmeE´mESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd ajymqdk
NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf
toQiftmeE´mtm; podkYaom pum;ukd avQmuf\-

ighoQif tmeE´m ylömv@ewfom;onf]]wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;awmfrlí jrwfawmfrl odawmfraom tMuif
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf psmefukd odawmfrlNyD?
BuD;us,faom ynm&Sdawmfraom
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf usOf;ajrmif;&mü a&mufaom
tcGifh (ae&m) ukd odawmfrl\}}-

[laom ppum;ukd qkdtyf[k ajymqkdV ighoQif
usOf;ajrmif;&m[lonf tb,fygenf;? tb,fukd
usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &onf[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrrlygoenf;[k (ar;\\) ighoQif
pumr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYukd usOf;ajrmif;&m[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrrlV

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-	tvkd&Sdtyfukef
ESpfouftyfukef	ESvHk;ukdyGg;apwwfukef
cspfzG,foabm&Sdukef	umrESifhpyfukef
wyfpGef;zG,f&Sdukefaom	pu©K0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom ¹ / ₂ lyg ¹ / ₂ Hk/	aomw0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom o'´g ¹ / ₂ Hk/y/	Cme0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom *E´m ¹ / ₂ Hk/	Zd0Sg0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom &om ¹ / ₂ Hk/	tvkd&Sdtyfukef
ESpfouftyfukef	ESvHk;ukdyGg;apwwfukef

cspzfzG,foabm&Sdukef umrESifhpyfukef
wyfpGef;zG,f&Sdukefaom um,0dnmPfjzifh
odtyfukefaom azm|AÁm½HkwdkYwnf;/ ighoQif
pumr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYukd usOf;ajrmif;&m[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkYha&mufí ae\
ighoQif prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m)
&jcif;ukd y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkdyXrpsmefüvnf; usOf;ajrmif;rl &Sdonfomwnf;/
xkdyXrpsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkdyXrpsmefü MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkYonf rcsKyfukefao;?
p0dwuf0dpm&rcsKyfjcif;onfum; pyXrpsmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;
aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
ighoQif prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcif;ukd
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkd'kwd,psmefüvnf; usOf;ajrmif;rl &Sdonfomwnf;/
xkd'kwd,psmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkd'kwd,psmefü ESpfoufrl]yDwd}onf rcsKyfao;?
p(ESpfoufrl]yDwd} rcsKyfjcif;) onfum; p'kwd,psmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} ukdvnf;
wyfrufjcif;uif;jcif;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí
ae\
ighoQif prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh
(ae&m) &jcif;ukd y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xkdwwd,psmefüvnf; usOf;ajrmif;rl
&Sdonfomwnf;/ xkdwwd,psmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf
tb,fenf;/ xkdwwd,psmefü wMwrZÑwåKayu©m ESifh

csrf;omrl]okc} onf rcsKyfao;? þ
(wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh csrf;omrlok rcsKyfjcf;)
onfum; þwwd,psmefü usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
csrf;omrl]okc} ukdvnf; y,fjcf;aMumifh/y/ pwkw¬
psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif þrQjzifhvnf;
usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcf;ukd y&d,m,f
tm;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV
xkdpwkw¬psmefüvnf; usOf;ajrmif;rl&Sdonfomwnf;/
xkdkdpwkw¬psmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkdkdpwkw¬psmefü ½kyfjzpfom
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm} onf rcsKyfao;? þ (½kyfjzpfom
rSwfom;rl rcsKyfjcf;) onfum; þpwkw¬psmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf ½kyfjzpfom
rSwfom;rl]½lyonm}wdkYukd vGefajrmufjcf;aMumifh
xdyg;jcf;rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\
csKyfaysmufjcf;aMumifh
txl;xl;rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcf;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}
[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf) tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV ighoQif þrQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü
tcGifh (ae&m) &jcf;ukd y&d,m,ftm;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV

xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefüvnf;
usOf;ajrmif;rl&Sdonfomwnf;/
xkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf
tb,fenf;/ xkdkdtmumomelöm,wepsmefü
tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uiftm½Hkjzpfom trSwfonmonf
rcsKyfao;? þ (rcsKyfjcf;) onfum;
tmumomelöm,wepsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd

vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf
tqHk;tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufíaeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcif;ukd
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV
xkd0dnmPlöm,wepsmefüvnf;
usOf;ajrmif;rl&Sdonfomwnf;/
xkd0dnmPlöm ,wepsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkd0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü tqHk;r&Sdaom 0dnmPf
tm½Hkü jzpfaom trSwfonmonf rcsKyfao;? p
(rcsKyfjcf;) onfum; p0dnmPlöm,wepsmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHk
wpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcif;ukd
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

xkdtmudlönm,wepsmefüvnf;
usOf;ajrmif;rl&Sdonfomwnf;/
xkdtmudlönm,wepsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf tb,fenf;/
xkdtmudlönm,wepsmefü wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd[laom
tm½Hkü jzpfaom trSwfonmonf rcsKyfao;? p
(rcsKyfjcf;) onfum; ptmudlönm,wepsmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcif;ukd
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV
xkdae0onm emonm,we psmefüvnf;
usOf;ajrmif;rl&Sdonfomwnf;/
xkdae0onmemonm,wepsmefü usOf;ajrmif;rl[lonf

tb,fenf;/ xkdae0onmemonm,wepsmefü
onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf r&Sdonf vnf; r[kwfaom
tm½Hkjzpfaom trSwfonmonf rcsKyfao;? p (rcsKyfjcf;)
onfum; pae0 onmemonm,wepsmefü
usOf;ajrmif;rlwnf;/

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onm a0'emwdkY\csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf}odkY
a&mufíaeV xkd&[ef;onf ynmjzifh jríf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefcef;ukefV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; usOf;ajrmif;&mü tcGifh (ae&m) &jcif;ukd
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrl\k (rdefYqdk\)/

yXrokwf/

2-um,ou©dokwf

43/]]ighoQif ukd,fawGU&Sdol
ukd,fawGU&Sdol]um,ou©dyk*¾Kdvf}[k qkdyfV
ighoQif tb,frQ avmufjzifh ukd,fawGU&Sdol[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlygoenf;}}[k (ar;\)/

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwkdUrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
taMumif;aMumif;tm;jzifh xkdwnf&mjzpfaom
yXrpsmefukd ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; xkdolukd
ukd,fawGU&Sdol]um,ou©dyk*¾Kdvf}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV (1)

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} oHk;oyfrl]0dpm&}wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;
aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmef/ wwd,psmef/
pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV

taMumif;aMumif;tm;jzifh xkdwnf&m jzpfaom
pwkw¬psmefukd ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; ukd,fawGU&Sdol]um,ou©d yk*³/₄Kdvf}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV (2-4)

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf ¹/₂kyfü
rSwfom;rl]¹/₂lyonm}wdkYukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh xdyg;jCIF;ü
rSwfom;rl]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfaysmufjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl; rSwfom;rl]ememwåonm}wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tykdif;tjcm;
r&Sd}}[k (yGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufíaeV
taMumif;aMumif;tm;jzifh xkdwnf&m jzpfaom (psmef)
ukd ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí aeV ighoQif prQjzifhvnf;
ukd,fawGU&Sdol]um,ou©dyk*³/₄Kdvf}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV/y/ (5-
8)

ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufvsufhonma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY a&mufí aeV
xkdolonf ynmjzifh jrífí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf
ukefcef;ukefV taMumif;aMumif;jzifh xkdwnf&m
(ormywf) ukd ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; ukd,fawGU&Sdol]um,ou©dyk*³/₄Kdvf}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrl\[k (rdefYqkd\))/ (9)

'kwd,okwf/

3-ynm0drkwåokwf

44/]]ighoQif ynmjzifh vGwfajrmufol ynmjzifh
vGwfajrmufol}}[k qkdyf\ ighoQif tb,frQjzifh ynmjzifh
vGwfajrmufol[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlygoenf;[k
(ar;\\)

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
ynmjzifhvnf; xkdyXrpsmefukd od\? ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; ynmjzifh vGwfajrmufol[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\y/
ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí ae\
xkdolnf ynmjzifh jrifí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefcef;ukef\? ynm jzifhvnf;
xkd (ormywf) ukd od\ ighoQif prQjzifhvnf; ynmjzifh
vGwfajrmufol[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,fr[kwf
(rkcs)tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\k (rdefYqkd\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-Obawmbm*0drkwåokwf

45/]]ighoQif ESpfyg;pHkjzifh vGwfajrmufol
ESpfyg;pHkjzifh vGwfajrmufol}}[k qkdyf\ ighoQif
tb,frQjzifh ESpfyg;pHkjzifhfh vGwfajrmufol[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlygoenf;[k (ar;\\)

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\
taMumif;aMumif;tm;jzifhvnf; xkdwnf&myXrpsmefukd
ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí ae\? ynmjzifhvnf;
xkdyXrpsmefukd od\? ighoQif prQjzifhvnf;
ESpfyg;pHkjzifh vGwfajrmufol[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\y/ ighoQif

aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf ae0onm
emonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&muf í aeV xkdolonf ynmjzifh jrifí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefcef;ukef\?
taMumif;aMumif;tm;jzifh vnf; xkdwnf&m (ormywf)ukd
ukd,fjzifh awGUxdí ae\? ynmjzifhvnf; xkdormywfukd
odV ighoQif þrQjzifhvnf; ESpfyg;pHkjzifhfh
vGwfajrmufol[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,fr[kwf
(rkcs) tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\k (rdefYqkd\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oE´d|du"r®okwf

46/]]ighoQif ukd,fwkdifodjriftyfaomw&m;
ukd,fwkdifodjriftyfaomw&m;}}[k qkdyfV ighoQif
tb,frQjzifh ukd,fwkdifodjriftyfaomw&m;[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlygoenf;[k (ar;)/

ighoQif þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
þrQjzifhvnf; ukd,fwkdif odjriftyfaomw&m;[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV/y/
ighoQif aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonmh,wepsmefukd vHk;0vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí aeV xkdoltm; ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;ukef\? ighoQif þrQjzifhvnf;
ukd,fwkdifodjriftyfaom w&m;[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\k
(rdefYqkd\)/

yíörokwf/

6-oE´d|duedAÁmeokwf

47/]]ighoQif ukd,fawGUedAÁmef
ukd,fawGUedAÁmef}}[k qkdyfV/ ighoQif tb,frQjzifh
ukd,fawGU edAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlygoenf;[k (ar;\\)/

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; ukd,fawGUedAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV/y/ ighoQif
aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmuf vsuf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí aeV xkdoltm; ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;ukef? ighoQif prQjzifhvnf;
ukd,fawGUedAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\\k
(rdefYqkd\\)/

q|okwf/

7-edAÁmeokwf

48/]]ighoQif edAÁmef edAÁmef}}[k qkdyfV/y/
owårokwf/

8-y&dedAÁmeokwf

49/]]ighoQif y&dedAÁmef y&dedAÁmef}}[k
qkdyfV/y/

t|rokwf/

9-w'*FedAÁmeokwf

50/]]ighoQif w'*FedAÁmef w'*FedAÁmef}}[k
qkdyfV/y/

e0rokwf/

10-'d|"r®medAÁmeokwf

51/]]ighoQif rsufarSmufedAÁmef
rsufarSmufedAÁmef}}[k qkdyfV ighoQif tb,frQjzifh
rsufarSmufedAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlygoenf;k (ar;\\)

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; rsufarSmufedAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrlV/y/ ighoQif
aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí aeV xkdoltm; ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;ukef? ighoQif prQjzifhvnf;
rsufarSmufedAÁmef[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl[k
(rdefYqkd\\)

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf omrn0*f NyD;V

yXr okwfig;q,f NyD;V

2-'kwd, yPÖmou

2-'kwd, okwfig;q,f

(6) 1-acr0*f 1-acrokwf

52/]]ighoQif ab;r&Sd&m ab;r&Sd&m}}[k qkdyfV
ighoQif tb,frQjzifh ab;r&Sd&m[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlygoenf;k (ar;\\)

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; ab;r&Sd&m[k jrwpGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[m awmfrlV/y/ ighoQif
aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí aeV xkdoltm; ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;ukef\? ighoQif prQjzifhvnf; ab;r&Sd&m[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,fr[kwf (rkcs)tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrl\k (rdefYqkd\)/

yXrokwf/

2-acryÜwåokwf

53/]]ighoQif ab;r&Sd&modkY a&mufol
ab;r&Sd&modkY a&mufol}}[k qkdyfV

'kwd,okwf/

3-trwokwf

54/]]ighoQif tNrKduf]trw} tNrKduf]trw}}}[k qkdyfV

wwd,okwf/

4-trwyÜwåokwf

55/]]ighoQif tNrKduf]trw} odkY a&mufol
tNrKduf]trw} odkY a&mufol}}[k qkdyfV

pwkw¬okwf/

5-tb,okwf

56/]]ighoQif ab;uif;&m ab;uif;&m}}[k qkdyfV

ylörokwf/

6-tb,yÜwåokwf

57/]]ighoQif ab;uif;&modkY a&mufol
ab;uif;&modkY a&mufol}}[k qkdyfV

q|okwf/

7-yó'"dokwf

58/]]ighoQif Nidrf;at;rl Nidrf;at;rl}}[k qkdyfV

owårokwf/

8-tEkykAÁyó'"dokwf

59/]]ighoQif tpOftwkdif; Nidrf;at;rl tpOftwkdif;
Nidrf;at;rl}}[k qkdyf\

t|rokwf/

9-eda&m"okwf

60/]]ighoQif csKyf&m csKyf&m}}[k qkdyf\y/

e0rokwf/

10-tEkykAÁeda&m"okwf

61/]]ighoQif tpOftwkdif;csKyf&m
tpOftwkdif;csKyf&m}}[k qkdyf\ ighoQif tb,frQjzifh
tpOftwkdif;csKyf&m[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlygoenf;k (ar;)\

ighoQif pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ighoQif
prQjzifhvnf; tpOftwkdif;csKyf&m[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y&d,m,ftm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\y/ ighoQif
aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufvsuf
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywf} odkY
a&mufí aeV xkdoltm; ynmjzifh jrifí tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;ukef\? ighoQif prQjzifhvnf;
tpOftwkdif;csKyf&m[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&d,m,f
r[kwf (rkcs) tm;jzifh a[mawmfrl\k (rdefYqkd\)/

'orokwf/

11-tbAÁokwf

62/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd ry,frlí
t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef rxkduf/
tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-wyfrufri]&m*}?
jypfrSm;rl]a'go}? awGa0rl]arm[}?
trsufxGufri]aum"? &efNiKd;zGJUri]Oyem[}?
olUaus;ZI;ukd acszsufri]ru©}? *kPfNyKdifri]yVmo}?
jiLplri]£óm}? 0efwkdrli]rpä&d,}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd ry,frlí t&[wåzkdvfukd
rsufarSmuf jyK&ef rxkduf/

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fvQif
t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef xkduf/
tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-wyfpGef;rl]&m*}?
jypfrSm;rl]a'go}? awGa0rl]arm[}?
trsufxGufri]aum"? &efNiKd;zGJUri]Oyem[}?
olUaus;ZI;ukd acszsufri]ru©}? *kPfNyKdifri]yVmo}?
jiLplri]£óm}? 0efwkdrli]rpä&d,}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fvQif t&[wåzkdvfukd
rsufarSmuf jyK&ef xkduf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom acr0*f NyD;V

(7) 2-owdy|me0*f 1-odu©'kAÁvsokwf

63/ &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;wdkYum; pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fhig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- olUtoufowfjcif;?
t&Sifray;onfukd ,ljcif;? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjicif;? r[kwfrSef
ajymjcif;? ,pfrli;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufukd

aomufjCIF;wDkYwnf;/ &[ef;wDkY tusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;wDkYonf pig;rsKd;wDkYwnf;/

&[ef;wDkY ptusifh]odu©m}\ tm;enf;aMumif;
ig;rsKd;wDkYukd y,f&ef owdy|mefav;yg;wDkYukd
yGg;rsm; tyfukef\ tb,fav;;rsKd;wDkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wDkY pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf ½kyftaygif;ü
½kyftaygif;[k ½lum jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}ç atmufarhrl]owd} &Sdí avmuü
tbdZÑm a'greóukd y,fazsmufí ae\ a0'emwDkYü/y/
pdwfü/ oabm (w&m;)wDkYü oabm (w&m;)[k ½lum
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}ç
atmufarhrl]owd} &Sdí avmuü tbdZÑm a'greóukd
y,fazsmufí ae\ &[ef;wDkY ptusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;ig;rsKd;wDkYukd y,f&ef powdy|
mefav;yg;wDkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-eD0&Pokwf

64/ &[ef;wDkY tydwftyif]eD0&P}wDkYonf
pig;rsKd;wDkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wDkYenf;[lrl-
umr*kPfwDkYü vkdcSifrltydwftyif]umrpäE´eD0&P}?
olwPfyg;tusKd;rjh MuHpnfrl
tydwftyif]Asmyg'eD0&P}? xkdif;rldif;rl
tydwftyif]xderd'´eD0&P}? ysHUvGifhrl aemifwwzef
ylyefrl tydwftyif]O'´pö ukuúKpöeD0&P}?
rqHk;jzwfEkdifrl
tydwftyif]0dpdudpämeD0&P}wDkYwnf;/ &[ef;wDkY
tydwftyif]eD0&P}wDkYonf pig;rsKd;wDkYwnf;/

&[ef;wDkY ptydwftyif]eD0&P} ig;rsKd;wDkYukd
y,f&ef owdy|mefav;yg;wDkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 &[ef;onf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k ½lum
 jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf}ç
 atmufarhrl]owd} &Sdí avmuü tbdZÑm a'greóukd
 y,fazsmufvsuf aeV a0'emwdkYü/y/ pdwfü/ oabm
 (w&m;)wdkYü oabm (w&m;)[k ½lum jyif;pGm
 tm;xkwfvsuf qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf}ç atmufarhrl]owd}
 &Sdí avmuü tbdZÑm a'greóukd y,fazsmufvsuf aeV
 &[ef;wdkY ptydwftyif]eD0&P} ig;rsKd;wdkYukd
 y,f&ef powdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-umr*kPokwf

65/ &[ef;wdkY umr*kPfwdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
 tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tvkd&Sd tyfukef
 ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukdyGg;apwwfukef
 cspfzG,foabm&Sdukef umrESifhpyfukef wyfpGef;zG,f
 jzpfukefaom pu©K0dnmPfjzifh odyfukefaom
 ½lyg½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/ aomw0dnmPfjzifh
 odyfukefaom o'´g½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/y/
 Cme0dnmPfjzifh odyfukefaom
 *E¨m½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/ Zd0Sg0dnmPfjzifh
 odyfukefaom &om½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;/
 tvkd&Sdyfukef ESpfouftyfukef ESvHk;ukd
 yGg;apwwfukef cspfzG,foabm&Sdukef
 umrESifhpyfukef wyfpGef;zG,fjzpfukefaom
 um,0dnmPfjzifh odyfukefaom azm|
 AÁm½HkwdkYvnf;aumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 ponfwdkYum; umr*kPfig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 pumr*kPfig;yg;wdkYukd y,f&ef/y/ powdy|

mefav;yg;wdkYukd
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k

wwd,okwf/

4-Oyg'geu©E"okwf

66/	&[ef;wdkY	Oyg'geu©E"mwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/		tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
½lykyg'geu©E"m?		a0'Ekyg'geu©E"m?
onKyg'geu©E"m?		ocFg½kyg'geu©E"m?
0dnmPkyg'geu©E"mwdkYwnf;/		&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum;	Oyg'geu©E"m	ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY	pOyg'geu©E"mig;rsKd;wdkYukd	y,f&ef/y/
powdy mefav;yg;wdkYukd		yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/		

pwkw→okwf/

5-Mo&rÇm*d,okwf

67/	&[ef;wdkY	atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/		tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
y&rw→tm;jzifh	xif&Sm;&Sdaom	cE"mig;0ukd,fum,ü
t,lrSm;rl		]ouúm,'d d}?]
rqHk;jzwfEkdifrl		]0dpdudpä{m}?]
EGm;acG;tavhtusifhponfukd	udavompifMu,faMumif;	
tusifhaumif;[k		rSm;,Gif;pGm
pGJ,loHk;oyfrl	]oDvAÁwy&mrmo}?]	umrukd
vkdcisifrl	]umrpäE´}?]	olwpyfyg; tusKd;rjhukd
MuHpnfrl	]Asmyg'}wdkYwnf;/	&[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum;	atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/	
&[ef;wdkY	patmufykdif; oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkYukd	

y,f&ef/y/ powdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-*wdokwf

68/ &[ef;wdkY vm;&m]*wd}wdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-i&J bkH? wd&pämeffbHk?
NydwåmbHk? vlbHk? ewfbHkwdkYwnf;/

ponfwdkYum; vm;&m]*wd}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pvm;&m]*wd} ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef/y/ powdy|
mefav;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-rpä&d,okwf

69/ &[ef;wdkY 0efwkdrI]rpä&d,}wdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ae&mü
0efwkdrI]tm0gorpä&d,}? trsKd;ü
0efwkdrI]ukvrpä&d,}? vmbfö
0efwkdrI]vmbrpä&d,}? tqif;ü 0efwkdrI]0PÖrpä&d,}?
y&d,wfw&m;ü 0efwkdrI]"r®rpä&d,}wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; 0efwkdrI]rpä&d,}
ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY p0efwkdrI]rpä&d,}
ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef/y/ powdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-O''Hbm*d,okwf

70/ &[ef;wdkY txufykdif;oHa,mZOfwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ½lybHkü
wyfrufrl]½ly&m*}? t½lybHkü wyfrufrl]t½ly&m*}?
txifBuD;rl]rme}? ysHUvGifhrl h]O''pö}?
rodrl]t0dZÆm}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
txufykdif; oHa,mZOf ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptxufykdif;oHa,mZOf ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef/y/
powdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-apawmcDvokwf

71/ &[ef;wdkY pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif;wdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,HkrSm;\? rqHk;
jzwfEkdif? r,HkMunfEkdif/ &[ef;wdkY
bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;aom awG;awm,HkrSm;aom
rqHk;jzwfEkdifaom r,HkMunfEkdifaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf
tm;xkwf&ef tBudrfBudrftm;xkwf&ef rjywftm;xkwf&ef
vGefpGmtm;xkwf &ef rñGwf/ podkY tm;xkwf&ef
tBudrfBudrftm;xkwf&ef rjywftm;xkwf&ef
vGefpGmtm;xkwf&ef rñGwfaom &[ef;\
ppdwfrñGwfjcf;onf yXr pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfü ,HkrSm;\y/ oHCmawmfü ,HkrSm;\y/
tusifh]odu©mü} ,HkrSm;\y/ oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü
trsufxGuf\? rESpfoufaom pdwf&Sd\? xdyg;aom
pdwf&Sd\? ajimifhwHoif;ozG,fjzpfonfh a'go&Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsuf xGufaom

rESpfoufaom pdwf&Sdaom xdyg;aom pdwf&Sdaom
ajimifhwHoif;ozG,fjzpfonfh a'go &Sdaom &[ef;\
pdwfonf tm;xkwf&ef tBudrfBudrftm;xkwf&ef
rjywftm;xkwf&ef vGefpGm tm;xkwf&ef rñGwf/ podkY
tm;xkwf&ef tBudrfBudrftm;xkwf&ef rjywftm;xkwf&ef
vGefpGm tm;xkwf&ef rñGwfaom &[ef;\
ppdwfrñGwfjcfif;onf ylörpdwf\ ajimifhwHoif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ppdwf\ pajimifhwHoif;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd
y,f&ef/y/ powdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;ism; tyfukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-apwaom0dedAEðokwf

72/ &[ef;wdkY pdwfukdzGJUwwfaom
w&m;wdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkY
enf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYü ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl&Sd\? ruif;aom
tvkdqE´&Sd\? ruif;aom cspfcifrl&Sd\? ruif;aom
rGwfodyfrl&Sd\? ruif;aom ylavmifrl&Sd\? ruif;aom
pGJrufrl&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY tMuif&[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYü
ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl&Sd\? ruif;aom tvkdqE´&Sd\?
ruif;aom cspfcifrl&Sd\? ruif;aom rGwfodyfrl&Sd\?
ruif;aom ylavmifrl&Sd\? ruif;aom pGJrufrl&Sd\
xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHYvjyK&ef tzefzef tm;xkwf&ef
rjywftm;xkwf&ef aqmufwnf&ef rñGwf/ tMuif&[ef;\
pdwfonf vkHYvjyK&ef tzefzef tm;xkwf&ef
rjywftm;xkwf&ef aqmufwnf&ef rñGwf/ xkd&[ef;\
ppdwfrñGwfjcfif; onf yXr pdwfukd aESmifzGJUwwfaom
w&m;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf ukd,fü
ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl&Sd\y/

½kyfü ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl&Sd\y/

tvkd&Sdwkdif; 0rf;jynfhatmifpm;í tdyfrlcsrf;om
wpfajymif;jyefjyef vl;vJrlcsrf;om ikdufrsOf;rl
csrf;omukd tm;xkwfí ae\y/

]ligonf poDvjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pusifh0wfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pNcKd;jcHrljzifhvnf;aumif;?
pjrwaom tusifhjzifhvnf;aumif; ewfrif;rlvnf; jzpf&vkd\
ewfom;rlvnf; jzpf&vkd\}}[k wpyfg;yg;aom ewf\
tjzpfukd awmifhwí jrwaomtusifhukd usifh\ &[ef;wdkY
tMuif&[ef; onf]ligonf poDvjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pusifh0wfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pNcKd;jcHrljzifhvnf;aumif;?
pjrwaomtusifhjzifhvnf;aumif; ewfrif;rlvnf; jzpf&vkd\
ewfom;rlvnf; jzpf&vkd\}}[k wpyfg;yg;aom
ewftjzpfukd awmifhwí jrwaomtusifhukd usifh\
xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf tm;xkwf&ef tBudrfBudrf
tm;xkwf&ef rjywftm;xkwf&ef vGefpGmtm;xkwf&ef
rñGwf/ podkY tm;xkwf&ef tBudrfBudrf tm;xkwf&ef
rjywftm;xkwf&ef vGefpGmtm;xkwf&ef rñGwfaom
&[ef;\ bpdwfrñGwfjcf;onf
ylörpdwfukdaESmifzGJUwwfaom w&m;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY bpdwftaESmifzGJUig;rsKd;wdkYukd
y,f&ef owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k ½lavh&Sdum
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf}ç
atmufarhrl]owd} &Sdí avmuü tbdZÑm a'greóukd
y,fazsmufvsuf ae\ a0'emwdkYü/y/ pdwfü/ oabm
(w&m;)wdkYü oabm (w&m;)[k ½lavh&Sdum
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf}ç
atmufarhrl]owd}&Sdí avmuü tbdZÑm a'greóukd
y,fazsmufvsuf ae\ &[ef;wdkY
bpdwftaESmifzGJUig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef powdy|

mefav;yg;wdkYukd
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf owdy|me0*f NyD;V

(*) 3-or®yÜ"me0*f 1-odu©mokwf

73/ &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;wdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
ig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-olUtoufowfjcif;/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmha
Mumif; jzpfaom ao&nfao&uf aomufjcif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; tusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif; ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef aumif;pGm
tm;xkwfrl]or®yÜ"mef} av;yg;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY
pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
rjzpfao;aom ,kwfnHhukefaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd
rjzpfpdrfhaomiSg tvkdukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\?
0D&d,ukdjzpfap\? pdwfukd csD;ajr\$muf\? tm;xkwfV/
jzpfNyD;aom ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,fazsmuf&ef tvkdukdjzpfap\?
vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,ukdjzpfap\? pdwfukd csD;ajr\$muf\?
tm;xkwfV rjzpfao;aom ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd
jzpfpdrfhaomiSg tvkdukdjzpfap\? vkHYv jyK\?
0D&d,ukdjzpfap\? pdwfukd csD;ajr\$muf\? tm;xkwfV/
jzpfNyD;aom ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd wnfppdrfhaomiSg
raysmufpdrfhaomiSg vGefpGmjzpfapjcif;iSg
jyefYajymapjcif;iSg yGg;apjcif;iSg jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg
tvkdukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,ukdjzpfap\?
pdwfukd csD;ajr\$muf\? tm;xkwfV/ &[ef;wdkY

ptusifh]odu©m}\ tm;enf;aMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd
y,f&ef por®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

74-81/ «owdy|me0*füujhodkY or®yÜ"mef
tpGrf;jzifh csJUtyf\»/

10-apwaom0dedAE"okwf

82/ &[ef;wdkY pdwf\ taESmiftzGJUwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYü
ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl &Sd\y/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
pdwftaESmiftzGJU ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ppdwftaESmiftzGJU ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef
or®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY p omoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rjzpfao;aom ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd rjzpfpdrfhaomiSg
tvkdukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,ukdjzpfap\
pdwfukd csD;ajr\$mufl? tm;xkwf\
jzpfNyD;aom ,kwfnHhukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd y,fazsmuf&ef tvdkYiSg/
rjzpfao;aom ukokdvfwdkYukd jzpfpdrfhaomiSg/
jzpfNyD;aom ukokdvfw&m;wdkYukd wnfprfhaomiSg
raysmuftpdrfhaomiSg vGefpGmjzpfapjcif;iSg
jyefYajymapjcif;iSg yGg;apjcif;iSg jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg
tvkdukdjzpfap\? vkHYvjyK\? 0D&d,ukdjzpfap\
pdwfukd csD;ajr\$mufl? tm;xkwf/ &[ef;wdkY
ppdwftaESmiftzGJUw&m; ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef
por®yÜ"mefav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHu;ckajrmuf or®yÜ"me0*f NyD;V

(9) 4-£'"dyg'0*f 1-odu©mokwf

83/ &[ef;wdkY tusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;wdkYonf pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
ig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olUtoufowfjcf;/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nf ao&ufukd aomufjcf;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfwdkYum; tusifh]odu©m}\ tm;enf;aMumif;
ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ptusifhodu©m\
tm;enf;aMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef
£'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukefV
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf jyKvkdrI qE'vQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom
wnfMunfrlorm"dç jyif;pGmtm;xkwfrl y"meocFg&ESifh
jynfhpHkaom £'"dyg'fukd yGg;apV
tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,}vQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom orm"d/
pdwfvQif tBuD;trSL; &Sdaom orm"d/ ynmvQif
tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom orm"dç jyif;pGmtm;xkwfrl
y"meocFg&ESifh jynfhpHkaom £'"dyg'fukd yGg;apV
&[ef;wdkY ptusifh]odu©m}\
tm;enf;aMumif;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef
p£'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

84-91/ «owdy|me0*füujhodkY £'"dyg'ftpGrf;jzifh
csJUtyf\»/

10-apwaom0dedAE"okwf

92/ &[ef;wdkY pdwftaESmiftzGJUwdkYonf
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fig;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYü
ruif;aom wyfpGef;rl&Sd\y/ &[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum;
pdwftaESmiftzGJUig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ppdwftaESmiftzGJU ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,f&ef
£'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef/
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü
&[ef;onf jyKvkdrIqE´vQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom
wnfMunfrl orm"dç jyif;pGm tm;xkwfrl
y"meocFg&ESifh jynfhpHkaom £'"dyg'fukd yGg;ap/
tm;xkwfrl 0D&d,vQif tBuD;trSL; &Sdaom orm"d/
pdwfvQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom orm"d/ ynmvQif
tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom orm"dçjyif;pGmtm;xkwfrl
y"meocFg&ESifh jynfhpHkaom £'"dyg'fukd yGg;ap/
&[ef;wdkY ppdwftaESmiftzGJU ig;rsKd;wdkYukd
y,f&ef p£'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf l'"dyg'0*f NyD;V

owdy|mefav;yg;? xdkYjyif or®yÜ"mefav;yg;?
£'"dyg'fav;yg;wdkYukd xdkYtwl ,SOpyf&mV

(10) 5-&m*ay,smv

93/ &[ef;wdkY wyfpGef;rl]&m*} ukd xl;aom
ÓPjzifh od&ef w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd
yGg;rsm;tyfukef/ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rwifhw,f[laom trSwf]tokbonm}? aojcif;ü jzpfaom
trSwf]r&Ponm}? tm[m&ü pufqkyfzG,frSwf]tm[ma&

y#dulvonm}? avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmfzG,f[laom
trSwf]oAÁavmau tebd&wdonm}? rjr][laom
trSwf]tedpöonm}? rjr]&mü qif;&J[laom trSwf]tedapö
'ku©onm}? qif;&J&mü tpkd;r&[laom trSwf]'kau©
tewåonm}? y,fjcif;ü trSwf]y[meonm}? wyfjcif;uif;jcif;
trSwf]0d&m*onm}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufri]&m*} ukd xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef
pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm; tyfukef\ (1)

94/ &[ef;wdkY wyfpGef;ri]&m*} ukd xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh od&ef w&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;
tyfukef\ tb,fukd;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- yXrpsmef?
'kwd,psmef? wwd,psmef? pwkw¬psmef?
tmumomelöm,wepsmef? OdnmPlöm,wepsmef?
tmudlönm,wepsmef? ae0onmemonm ,wepsmef?
onma0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"ormywff}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wyfpGef;ri]&m*} ukd xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef
pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ (2)

95-112/ &[ef;wdkY wyfpGef;ri]&m*} ukd
ykdif;jcm;od&ef/y/ xuf0ef;usif ukef&ef/y/ y,f&ef/y/
ukefcef;&ef/y/ ysufpD;&ef/y/ uif;jywf&ef/y/
csKyf&ef/y/ pGefY&ef/y/ wpfzefpGefY&ef
pw&m;ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ (3-20)

113-432/ jypfrSm;ri]a'go} ukd/y/ awGa0ri]arm[]
ukd/ trsufxGufrl]aum"} ukd/
&efNiKd;zGJUri]Oyem[]ukd/
aus;Zl;ukdacszsufri]ru©}ukd/ tNyKdifjyKri]yVmo}
ukd/ jiLplri]£óm} ukd/ 0efwkdrli]rpä&d,}ukd/
vSnfhwyfrli]rm,m}ukd/ pOf;vjri]omaX,s} ukd/
cufxefri]xrÇ} ukd/ jcKwfjc,frli]om&rÇ} ukd/
axmifvTm;ri]rme} ukd/ tvGefaxmifvTm;ri]twdrme}
ukd/ ,pfrli;ri]r'} ukd/ arhavsmhrli]yrm'}ukd xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh od&ef/y/ ykdif;jcm;íod&ef/ xuf0ef;usif

ukef&ef/ y,f&ef/ ukefcef;&ef/ ysufpD;&ef/ uif;jywf&ef/
csKyf&ef/ pGefY&ef/ wpfzefpGefY&ef/y/ pw&m;
ukd;rsKd;wdkYukd yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(21-340)

&m*ay,smv NyD;

e0uedygwf NyD;
